	Page 1		Page 3
1	Monday, 6 January 2020	1	length, there is still strength in the shear links.
2	(10.05 am)	2	I have no disagreement with him on this analysis. It's
3	DR LAU CHI WANG, JAMES (on former oath)	3	totally all right. But I disagree with him mainly
4	Presentation by DR LAU (continued)	4	because of my concern that there might not be shear
5	MR KHAW: Good morning, Dr Lau. I believe when we adjourned	5	links in the critical locations where shear links are
6	last Friday, you had just finished page 47 of your	6	required. This is my disagreement with him.
7	slides.	7	In fact, there are photographs of missing shear
8	A. Yes.	8	links in the honeycomb area. There were 22 locations
9	MR KHAW: Please continue.	9	with honeycomb area, and ten of these locations have no
10	A. Page 48, I started by commenting on Mr Southward's COI 1	10	shear links, as well as 22 locations where opening-up
11	report. We have a number of disagreements. First of	11	investigation was carried out. In these 22 locations,
12	all, about the conclusion. First of all, I disagree	12	six locations have no shear links. So altogether there
13	with him I think there is a need for suitable	13	were 16 locations without shear links out of 40
14	measures at this point.	14	locations.
15	I also talk about entering judgment. For me, what	15	Mr Southward commented about the MTRCL's opening-up.
16	MTRC and Atkins are doing is actually exercising	16	He said that shear links could be hidden in the 1 metre
17	engineering judgment in the stage 3 assessment report.	17	by 1 metre L-shaped opening-up by MTRC. I disagree.
18	Next one, please. On couplers, for me, the couplers	18	The spacing of shear links is at most 300 millimetres,
19	need to be butt-to-butt for it to be acceptable, because	19	sometimes 150 millimetres or even 75 millimetres. If
20	apart from static tension, a very important	20	shear links were not discovered within the 1 metre by
21	consideration is the permanent elongation test. We	21	1 metre L-shaped opening-up, then the shear links were
22	don't want the coupler to have excessive elongation at	22	not there.
23	working stress. As I said, it will cause cracking in	23	
24	the concrete because of the elongation.	24	In fact, Leighton has opened up one area, whereas MTRC have opened up 40 areas, so there's a big
25	Secondly, we have no proof that partially engaged	25	difference between the MTRC investigation and Leighton's
23		23	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	Page 2		Page 4
	couplers can satisfy a structural engineer the		
1		1	investigation. So, for me, the MTRC investigation is
2	requirements of safety, deformation, crack width and	2	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.
2 3	durability, because at one stage the government did ask	2 3	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube
2 3 4	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged	2 3 4	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that
2 3 4 5	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack	2 3 4 5	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength
2 3 4 5 6	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.	2 3 4 5 6	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for
2 3 4 5 6 7	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the	2 3 4 5 6 7	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent. Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required in this area, but when I look at the design for suitable	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and curing; it's very important. In the cubes, they were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required in this area, but when I look at the design for suitable measures in this area, I found that there were only	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and curing; it's very important. In the cubes, they were properly compacted by the workers, they were properly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required in this area, but when I look at the design for suitable measures in this area, I found that there were only 15 panels, only 15 panels required suitable measures.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and curing; it's very important. In the cubes, they were properly compacted by the workers, they were properly cured in the curing tank before they were tested in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required in this area, but when I look at the design for suitable measures in this area, I found that there were only 15 panels, only 15 panels required suitable measures.  Next one, please. On shear links, Mr Southward	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and curing; it's very important. In the cubes, they were properly compacted by the workers, they were properly cured in the curing tank before they were tested in the laboratory, whereas in the in-situ concrete, they were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required in this area, but when I look at the design for suitable measures in this area, I found that there were only 15 panels, only 15 panels required suitable measures.  Next one, please. On shear links, Mr Southward assumed that there were shear links in the critical	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and curing; it's very important. In the cubes, they were properly compacted by the workers, they were properly cured in the curing tank before they were tested in the laboratory, whereas in the in-situ concrete, they were placed in the structure, they may not be properly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required in this area, but when I look at the design for suitable measures in this area, I found that there were only 15 panels, only 15 panels required suitable measures.  Next one, please. On shear links, Mr Southward assumed that there were shear links in the critical sections or the critical positions where shear links	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and curing; it's very important. In the cubes, they were properly compacted by the workers, they were properly cured in the curing tank before they were tested in the laboratory, whereas in the in-situ concrete, they were placed in the structure, they may not be properly cured. In fact, if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	durability, because at one stage the government did ask MTRC to provide certain tests about partially engaged couplers to satisfy government about deformation, crack width and durability. That was not done at all.  On defective rates, last Friday I think that the Commission was a bit worried about the figures. First of all, the EWL slab, the figure was 36.6 per cent.  Despite the high value, actually no suitable measure was required according to the stage 3 assessment; there was no suitable measure for EWL slab. Similarly, for the NSL slab, the 33.2 per cent defective rate, again there was no requirement for suitable measure, so the argument is just academic. For the EWL slab in area A, there was a figure of 68 per cent, but this 68 per cent was a statistical figure, and suitable measures was required in this area, but when I look at the design for suitable measures in this area, I found that there were only 15 panels, only 15 panels required suitable measures.  Next one, please. On shear links, Mr Southward assumed that there were shear links in the critical	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	more convincing than the investigation of Leighton.  Mr Southward made comment about the higher cube strength. This is a very important point. He said that the high cube strength obtained from the cube strength should be taken as the strength of in-situ concrete for the purpose of structural assessment. For me, this should not be used. For me, the only reliable test on the concrete strength in the structure is actually the core, the structure, to find out what is the strength in the structure itself.  First of all, the cube strengths are used for quality control purposes. They are not used for your design purposes, because if a supplier gives you grade 40 concrete, you should use the grade 40 concrete strength for design purposes, because, first of all, in the cube strength it depends on workmanship and curing; it's very important. In the cubes, they were properly compacted by the workers, they were properly cured in the curing tank before they were tested in the laboratory, whereas in the in-situ concrete, they were placed in the structure, they may not be properly

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 7

honeycomb area. So I don't think we should use the cube strength test -- the cube strength result as the strength of the concrete structure.

There was also comment about the concrete gaining strength over time. I also disagree that he should use this, because I agree that the concrete would gain strength for the first two to three years because of, as I said last time, chemical reaction being continued. But after two to three years the chemical reaction stops and the strength of the concrete begins to deteriorate because of the accumulation of micro-cracks in the structure, because of use of the structure, and the micro-cracks will never disappear; they only accumulate. That's why the strength of the concrete can only decrease, not increase, after certain period of time.

There was also talk about arch action in the slab. Well, it depends on the depth span ratio. I showed last week that in the slab there are a lot of openings. If there are a lot of openings in the slab, there may not be arch action in the slab for the sheer calculation.

Next one, please, on construction joint. Now, we all agree that it is not a structural problem anymore; it's purely a workmanship problem on the construction joint. We only disagree on the method of suitable measures. For Mr Southward, he said that you only have a contractual requirement. It is a durability requirement. So I think, for fitness for purpose, we should consider also the long intended design life of the building structure.

He said that the code is a "one size fits all" standard. I disagree with him on this point, because I was on the steering committee of the Hong Kong Concrete Code. In fact, the code allows different approaches to be adopted by the designer. They do not restrict you to do whatever you want. But of course if you want to do something different, then the rules inside the code may not apply; you have to do more checking. That's all.

About the combination of test data for the statistical analysis of coupler connections, I have to disagree with him about combining the test results for purpose 1 with purpose 2. I'm not an expert in statistics, but I know that purpose 2 are properly designed random samples. You should not contaminate the random samples with purpose 1 data; they should be separated.

Also, one last point I want to comment on Dr Glover is that he comments on Atkins' stage 3 assessment being too conservative. I looked at the assessment, the OAP settlement agreement and the Atkins assessment myself.

Page 6

Page 5

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

two.

Page 8 1 Basically, they used more or less the same software,

to grout the two holes, but for me, I think we have to grout -- you have to use dowel bar and grout as a suitable measure. And according to the design by Atkins, we need this grouting action and dowel bar action on 23 panels, altogether 23 panels.

For me, the dowel bars are important because the joint is actually a fixed-end moment joint and there should not be a construction joint in the concrete. If there's a construction joint in the concrete, you can imagine that you are trying to open up the bending moment, trying to open up the joint, and the crack may propagate in the long term. So I think it is important to put in a dowel bar to stop any opening of the crack in the long term.

Next one, please. Dr Glover's COI 1 report. My disagreement with Dr Glover is this. He said the partial safety factors are meant to cover the uncertainties during the construction period. I disagree with him, because the partial safety factors are meant to cover the uncertainties during the long intended design life of the structure, which is 120 years, not for the temporary stage of the construction period.

Second point is fitness for purpose. For me, the design working life of the structure is not

Plaxis, the same software, the same applied load -- the same dead load, same live load, same soil load, same water pressure load, the same -- and they should come out to be about the same in all the -- the stresses in the structure should be the same. In fact, when OAP adopt a very important parameter, which is the modulus of the soil which is E equal to 1 times N -- N is the value of the standard penetration result from ground investigation. If they use the same stated modulus, they get more or less the same result, but OAP go one step further. They also do another assessment based on a very important parameter, that is E. This time they change it to E equals 1.5 N. By doing that, the utilisation factor in the structure becomes lower, and then he criticises the Atkins result as being too conservative. This I have to disagree because the equal to 1 N is a parameter required by the Geotechnical Engineering Office in Hong Kong. All structures in

Next one, please. We come to COI 2. When I look at -- in the COI 2, I understand that -- I only want to concentrate on two areas rather than all these: the

Hong Kong have to be designed to E equal to 1 N, not E

equal to 1.5 N. This is the main difference between the

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 9

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

coupler and the shear link, because these are the areas we have to concentrate on.

For the couplers, I know that there were no opening-up in the COI 2 investigation or assessment, but there were discoveries of bad coupler installation at three points. The first one is the VRV room. The second one is the three stitch joints leading to water seepage, and there was also defective coupler connection at the shunt neck.

Next one, please. So even without opening-up, the MTRC adopted a 35 per cent reduction rate, strength reduction rate, for the coupler assessment. This is a proposal proposed by MTRC. There's nothing I can do about that because I have to look at the evidence before me -- right? So I look at -- I think, still, it is okay, the 35 per cent defective rate is okay, because if you look at the -- next one, please -- if you look at the investigation report on the couplers at the VRV room as well as the stitch joint -- next one, please. Now, this is the stitch joint. You can see that the couplers are not connected at all in the stitch joint.

Next one, please. And next one, please. This is the VRV room. Again, the couplers are not connected at all. So this evidence convinced me that something must be done on the defective rate of the couplers.

Page 11

Next one, please. Next one, please. For me, I think only fully engaged couplers should be used in the structural assessment of the trough walls. The 35 per cent strength reduction rate for me is a reasonable assumption. And remember that the trough walls were designed to take collision loads in accident involving train derailment. And the assumption of no shear links is adopted in the assessment -- I think it is satisfactory.

At this stage, I would like to go back to the -actually, let me continue. In the SAT area, again, in the SAT, because of missing shear links, suitable measure was required on the base slab of this particular -- in the SAT area. I have to point out to the Commission that the diaphragm wall, some diaphragm walls are called "hit" diaphragm walls; that means they go down to the rock. Some diaphragm walls are called "miss" because they don't go down to the rock. So there's water coming in through the "miss" diaphragm walls, so future dewatering in the surrounding area can cause ground settlement. The groundwater table actually is near the top of the EWL slab at the moment.

Next one, please. You can see that the SAT slab is not resting on rock at all; it's not resting on rock, because actually rockhead changes a lot. It changes

Page 10

Page 12

Next one, please. The structural review done by MTRC is like the COI 1 -- they compare the spare structural capacity of the structural elements and look at the extent of strength reduction required. In the case of the defective couplers, they checked the two, they checked the spare capacity against the required strength reduction, to determine if suitable measures are required, and in the case of COI 2, they found that NAT/SAT, as far as couplers are concerned, there's no need for any suitable measures, but the only suitable measure they recommended is the trough walls.

Next one. According to AECOM, MTRC's DDC, they found that the trough walls in HHS cannot safely resist the horizontal impact load from a derailed train, and as far as the SAT is concerned, they also found that because of the lack of -- the missing shear links, suitable measures would be required on the SAT as well.

Next one. Let us look at the columns. Inside the trough wall, there are a lot of columns that support the podium above. Some of the columns are very close to the trough wall itself.

Next one. You can see that the trough wall and the relationship with the columns, they are very close.

Next one. These are the proposal by -- well, this is the location of the trough wall.

from minus 7mPD to minus 50mPD. There's a big change in rock level for this project, a big change.

Next one. What suitable measures are required for the SAT area?

5 CHAIRMAN: Sorry, can you tell me what that means, the big 6 change in the rock level.

7 A. In area A, the rockhead is about minus 7mPD, which is 8 still below the NSL slab level. When we go down to --

9 CHAIRMAN: I see. You are talking about -- I understand it. 10 Thank you very much indeed. So you are talking about

the levels, the actual physical -- how wide they are 11 12 when taken against the PD, the --

13 A. 0mPD is sea level. And in area C it goes down to 14 minus 50mPD. It's very deep.

15 CHAIRMAN: All right. Sorry, just while I'm just asking 16 questions, you say that there should be an assumption of 17 no shear links, when we are talking about couplers and 18 shear links.

A. We are talking about shear links. There are two problems here in this particular COI 2. The first one is couplers, and the couplers only affect the trough wall design.

23 CHAIRMAN: Yes.

24 A. And the shear links affect the SAT slab design. If you 25 assume there's no shear link, then according to Atkins

19

20

21

	Page 13		Page 15
1	we require suitable measures.	1	NAT and SAT.
2	CHAIRMAN: I'm with you, yes. And you make what is	2	Actually, for me, in view of the workmanship of the
3	effectively a statistical assumption of no shear links,	3	coupler connections at the stitch joints, the shunt neck
4	for purposes of deciding what work needs to be done?	4	joint and the VRV room, I agree that the 35 per cent
5	A. Yes. I did not do any statistical analysis.	5	strength reduction factor is a reasonable assumption.
6	CHAIRMAN: No.	6	Next one, please. In the trough walls design in
7	A. It's MTR proposed that.	7	Mr Southward's COI 2 report, the trough walls were
8	CHAIRMAN: MTR's done that. Yes.	8	designed to take accidental collision loads in the event
9	Sorry, Mr Pennicott, can I ask, when did shear links	9	of train derailment. For me, during the 120 years
10	become a problem? The only reason I ask is I don't	10	intended design working life of the trough walls, the
11	recall that right at the outset, I don't recall anything	11	accident of train derailment may or may not happen. We
12	about shear links.	12	don't know. It may never happen. But if it happens, it
13	MR PENNICOTT: It emerged, sir, during the course of the	13	can have serious consequences, because there were a lot
14	first part of the Inquiry.	14	of columns behind the trough walls.
15	CHAIRMAN: Yes, that's right.	15	Based on the strength reduction factor of
16	MR PENNICOTT: And when I show this witness some	16	35 per cent, MTRC analysed the trough walls as
17	cross-examination by Mr Chow of Louis Chan [Kwan], one	17	cantilevers with the weak point at the defective coupler
18	of the MTR's officers, we will perhaps remind ourselves	18	level, that is the kicker level. This is a conventional
19	of how it came about.	19	method adopted by structural engineers everywhere.
20	CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.	20	Next one. Mr Southward adopts a yield line
21	A. Actually, in the SAT area, assuming that there are no	21	analysis, and he is allowed because in the Hong Kong
22	shear links and the suitable measure required is shown	22	Concrete Code you are allowed to use yield line
23	in this blue strip, there's a requirement of thickening	23	analysis; it is okay. But the yield line pattern
24	of the slab for about a length of 42 metres, thickening	24	proposed by Mr Southward has to be correct at the time
25	of the slab to cater for the assumption of no shear	25	of failure, otherwise he overestimates the strength.
	Page 14		Page 16
1	links in the slab.	1	And also he did not check the shear capacity of the
2	Next one. In fact, this is a summary of the	2	trough wall. I think he should check; at least he
3	calculation by MTR, and they show where which part,	3	should check it. I'm not saying it will fail but at
4	which point of the slab is overstressed.	4	least he has to check it.
5	Next one. I go to Mr Southward's COI 2 report. He	5	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Have you checked it, Dr Lau?
6	said there is no opening up of the structure by MTRC to	6	A. I checked it somewhere I tell you how I did it;
7	identify defects, which I agree; there was no	7	I checked it in other way, I checked it, I used very
8	opening-up. For me, the only opening-up are the VRV	8	simple method to check it.
9	room and the stitch joint area.	9	He also assumed that the strength reduction was
10	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What do you mean sorry, on here,		evenly distributed over the whole trough wall. I think
11	Dr Lau, you say "which is preferred". What do you mean	11	it's okay, but that's what he did.
12	by that?	12	Next one, please. In reality, if there was strength
13	A. Preferred by me. If I have the chance, I would ask for	13	reduction, the weak points in the trough wall will be
14	opening-up.	14	located at the coupler level. If there is
15	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Ah, you are saying that there was no		an established line of weakness in the trough wall,
16	opening-up, but you would have preferred that there had	16	Mr Southward's yield line pattern would not be correct.
17	been opening-up?	17	So for me I prefer DDC's method of analysis.
18	A. Yes, I would prefer.	18	Next one, please. Before I go to these shear links,
19	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay.	19	let me tell you what I did. When Mr Southward was
20	A. That's why I say I agree with Mr Southward, because this	20	asked, I think on Friday morning, whether he checked the
0.1	is the evidence to support any design, but anyway there	21	deformation of the trough wall at the time of collision,
21		22	
22	was no opening-up. This is a decision by MTR so there	22	he said he did not, so what I did was, when I returned
22 23	was no opening-up. This is a decision by MTR so there is nothing I can do about that.	23	to my office, I carried out a very simple calculation,
22	was no opening-up. This is a decision by MTR so there		

Page 19

he's got a drawing. Can we put it up, his slide, in his report? He did a yield line analysis; he's got a yield line analysis. He's got a PowerPoint. I think it's very interesting. I need to show the Commission what I did.

This is it. Remember there's a column behind this wall. The distance between the column and the wall is 60 millimetres. In fact the wall, there was a recess in the wall to accommodate the column. On the right-hand side, there's the so-called expansion joint, it's a movement joint, on the right-hand side, so it's free. But this is not the yield line. It should be -- next one. Yes, this is it. This is the yield line. This is the yield line pattern adopted by -- this is the yield line pattern adopted by Mr Southward (indicating). He said the wall breaks along this line as the top portion falls away from the lower portion. This is yield line.

You know that when a yield line forms, there's a plastic hinge there. That means -- and it's free, on the right-hand side, and if the wall on impact by the train, it will rotate towards the column; right?

What I did was I used very simple hand calculation. The wall is 1.8 metres high. At the midpoint, it's about 1.2, 1.3; right? Then I calculate how much rotation it needs for the wall to hit the column. The

accept this at all.

He also said that there is an alleged redistribution of shear forces. I disagree with him as well, because shear failure are brittle failure and sudden failure. You cannot redistribute -- if it is bending, I can understand there is a redistribution. Moreover, in the original design, there was already a -- the so-called redistribution already taken into account. If there's a shear failure on the slab, the failure will happen first because there will not be any other redistribution because there's no support and the column will be hanging on the slab beam above. So I disagree with him that there will be a redistribution of shear forces at all.

Next one. This is a very important point because the other three experts keep on insisting that we should use the concrete strength from the cube in the analysis. First of all, I tell you, nobody in Hong Kong does that. We only use the design strength supplied to you by the concrete supplier as the design strength, just like what Atkins did. I would not use the cube strength test result in my design at all.

So what I said is that the concrete strength must depend on the design mix proposed by Leighton and accepted by MTR at the beginning of the project. The

Page 18

Page 17

Page 20

rotation is only 2.7 degrees. That means a very small rotation of the wall will hit the column.

So, for me, it is very important that the wall should be stopped from rotating at the point of failure, and the proposal by AECOM to strengthen the wall from behind is very important, because in case there was an accident during the 120-year design life of the trough wall, an accident happens, the column will be severely damaged by the train and something will happen to the podium.

It's not just one area; there were a lot of other columns, all along the trough walls, a lot of other columns. So this is what I did in terms of deformation.

Can we go back to ...

Shear links. Mr Southward referred to EIC's shear calculations that take into account of, first of all, the correct steel area. I agree. I think he can do that; I have no disagreement with that.

Secondly, higher in-situ concrete strength obtained from tests performed on concrete cubes prepared on site. I disagree with this point, as I said before. It depends on the workmanship in the concrete. It doesn't depend on the workmanship of the cube; right? The workmanship on the cube and the workmanship of the in-situ concrete are totally different, so I will not

concrete cube strength tests are only used for quality control. As I said, the results are always higher than the strengths required by the design mix and also higher than the in-situ concrete in the structure itself.

Next. The strength of concrete supplied by the concrete supplier was not less than the design strength if on-site quality control was satisfactory. Good concrete strength also depends on -- important -- workmanship, it depends on workmanship, it depends on how you compact the concrete in the structure and how to cure the concrete in the structure. It doesn't depend on the cube strength you get; right? Of course the strength is always high because we have different workmanship on the cube strength and the workmanship on the in-situ concrete. So, for me, it is inappropriate to assume that the in-situ concrete strength is higher than the design strength. It's inappropriate, at all.

Next one. Again, I talk about that you cannot redistribute shear stresses, because it is not ductile; it is brittle failure. You cannot.

Next one. Okay, I repeat this again. I don't want to repeat this.

Next one, please. Let me look at Dr Glover's COI 2 report. About the 35 per cent strength reduction, I already responded, and there is no need for me to talk

Page 23 Page 21 1 Next one. I talked about that. As I said, the 1 about that again. 2 2 lowering of the groundwater table can increase the On the strength design checks for trough walls, he 3 3 said he relied on the concrete slab and the soil behind effective soil pressure, will cause consolidation and 4 the trough walls and concluded that the structure was 4 settlement of soil beneath the suspended slab. So 5 5 I don't think we can rely on the soil beneath the safe. 6 First of all, the soil was not relied on in the 6 suspended slab. 7 7 original design; it was not relied on. Secondly, you COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, Dr Lau. Can we just go back 8 can see that if the columns are so close to the trough 8 one slide. Your final sentence there, what do you mean 9 9 by that, "If it is punching shear"? walls, the soil is not that important because the wall 10 10 A. Suppose you have a raft foundation and there is a column will just hit the column, in time of accident. He said 11 that we can rely on the concrete slab between the trough 11 there. The column has punching shear. There is soil 12 12 underneath; you can still punch through the raft walls because it was not designed for -- it was not 13 13 designed like that. They were supposed to be temporary foundation. If the concrete in the raft foundation is 14 14 not strong enough to support the shear, it can still works. If you want to rely on them, you have to make 15 them permanent, as what AECOM is doing now. They put in 15 happen. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay. Thank you. 16 the soil and the suitable measures and the concrete now 16 17 and that now becomes permanent work, then we can rely on 17 Sorry, we seem to have some confusion about what you 18 it now, but not before. 18 actually said. Did you say "raft foundation"? 19 19 A. Yes, raft foundation. But this is not raft foundation He also suggested we should use a 3D model of the 20 SAT structure to show that no requirement of shear link 20 here, we are not talking about, but I suppose, if it is 21 reinforcement in the NSL slab, but I haven't seen this 21 a raft foundation, you have a column punching through 22 22 3D model. Maybe he can demonstrate to me but it is not the foundation. 23 23 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. there. 24 Next one. Prof McQuillan's COI 2 report. The 24 A. There is soil beneath. 25 25 35 per cent reduction, I already responded. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, and you are saying here there Page 22 Page 24 1 On the trough walls, Prof McQuillan said there would 1 isn't. 2 2 be energy dissipation into the soil fill between the A. But in this case, we have no -- we have to assume it is 3 3 trough walls. First of all, the soil is not supposed to suspended slab. 4 4 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay. Understood. be permanent in the original design but now, after the 5 suitable measures, it is permanent. But remember that 5 A. Also, it is important to understand what happened during 6 if the column is so close to the trough walls, the soil 6 the construction. I'm a contractor; I know what will 7 7 may not be that useful in time of accident. happen in the basement construction. When you excavate, 8 8 you always excavate more, because you have to allow for Anyway, AECOM's design is an universally accepted 9 9 drainage at the soil level, so you have to excavate more method of cantilever analysis and it is a prudent 10 10 approach. so that there's a gradient so the water can flow along 11 Next one. Shear links. Professor said he disagreed 11 the surface of the soil, so the water can be accumulated 12 12 about the shear link proposal by AECOM. He said there's in certain sump pit to be pumped away. So you always 13 13 over-excavate and then you compact the soil back, put no opening-up investigation in area A. In fact, there 14 were three locations, but still I agree with him that if 14 the soil back, before you cast the slab. 15 15 possible we should have an opening-up. So the soil will not be the original soil. The soil 16 He said that the shear failure on the slab will not 16 will be loose soil, because you over-excavate and then 17 17 put it back. So we should not be thinking that there is occur because the slab was in contact with soil which 18 would prevent the slab from failure. Well, I cannot 18 CDG underneath the -- CDG means completely decomposed 19 19 granite. It will not be CDG underneath the suspended agree with him because the slab was supposed to be 20 suspended slab. We have to remember that this structure 20 slab. It will be fill soil underneath the suspended 21 is supposed to last for 120 years. We don't know what 21 22 22 will happen in 10 years/15 years afterwards. There may In Hong Kong, it is well-accepted practice in 23 23 not be any soil in contact with the slab because of Hong Kong that for pile caps and suspended slab, the 24 dewatering and settlement of the soil. So it's better 24 contribution of soil is neglected in the design of 25 to be prudent, to assume that the soil is not there. 25 suspended slab, always. We always neglect the

	Page 25		Page 27
1	contribution of soil for all suspended slabs.	1	measures we are talking about. In COI 1, as far as the
2	Next one. The end.	2	couplers are concerned, we required 15 panels for
3	Before I finish, I would like to give a conclusion.	3	suitable measures, only 15 panels. On the CJ issue, we
4	I think it's important for me to put this in. In both	4	required 23 panels. On the shear links, we are talking
5	COI 1 and COI 2, defects and workmanship problems were	5	about 1 per cent of the area. On COI 2, the trough
6	found. In fact, a lot of assessment and calculations	6	wall, I think definitely we need suitable measures
7	were done by different consultants. In all this	7	because it is very important to protect the columns.
8	analysis, we identify certain weak areas in the	8	Basically, as far as I understand, it is basically
9	structure. We all agree that these are weak areas, all	9	completed on site at the moment. The shear links in SAT
10	concerned agree that it is weak, I think including the	10	area, we are talking about a strip of 42 metre long,
11	experts agree what are the weak areas. But the	11	1 metre wide, thickened concrete. This is the suitable
12	difference between me and the other experts is they	12	measure required by Atkins and MTRC.
13	think, even though there are weak areas, there's no need	13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: How thick?
14	for any suitable measures, but for me, I think we need		
15	•	14	A. I forgot how thick, sorry. I cannot answer you.
	to put in the suitable measures.	15	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's fine.
16	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, when you say "weak", do you mean "weaker"?	16	A. But it's not a thick just to increase the thickness
17	A. I'm not saying weak. Utilisation ratio is high.	17	of the slab to improve the shear strength. That's all.
18	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay. I think we need to be carefu		COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay.
19	with the word "weak" there.	19	A. That's the end of my presentation, sir.
20	A. Sorry. These are areas we identify with high	20	CHAIRMAN: Very good. Thank you very much. Thank you,
21	utilisation ratio and I think we need to put in suitable	21	Doctor.
22	measures. They should be monitored in the long term as	22	Examination-in-chief by MR KHAW
23	well. These are the areas we should monitor in the long	23	MR KHAW: Dr Lau, perhaps there's just one minor point
24	term.	24	I would like to follow up on in relation to your
25	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So what you are saying is your	25	PowerPoint presentation. If you go back to slide 13,
	Page 26		Page 28
1	submission is that all of the engineers involved agree	1	under the heading of "Serviceability limit state
2	41-4		ander the heading of Serviceasinty mint state
_	that some areas have higher utilisation than others?	2	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying
3	A. Yes, that's right.	2 3	•
			design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying
3	A. Yes, that's right.	3	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be
3 4	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.	3 4	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".
3 4 5	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget	3 4 5	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you
3 4 5 6	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation	3 4 5 6	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have
3 4 5 6 7	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?	3 4 5 6 7	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you
3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. Yes, that's right.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Also, don't forget</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?</li> <li>A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels.  They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist. Still moist.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what we are really saying is that in areas of high	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still moist, so it is not "mild" in this sense.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what we are really saying is that in areas of high utilisation, the structural capacity is being used more than in areas of low utilisation.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still moist, so it is not "mild" in this sense.  Secondly, as I mentioned previously, there would be
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what we are really saying is that in areas of high utilisation, the structural capacity is being used more than in areas of low utilisation.  CHAIRMAN: That's what I imagine, yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist. Still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still moist, so it is not "mild" in this sense.  Secondly, as I mentioned previously, there would be cracks on the diaphragm wall top and the soil side of
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what we are really saying is that in areas of high utilisation, the structural capacity is being used more than in areas of low utilisation.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist. First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still moist, so it is not "mild" in this sense.  Secondly, as I mentioned previously, there would be cracks on the diaphragm wall top and the soil side of the diaphragm wall, and there may be in the long term
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what we are really saying is that in areas of high utilisation, the structural capacity is being used more than in areas of low utilisation.  CHAIRMAN: That's what I imagine, yes.  A. Thank you, Professor.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still moist, so it is not "mild" in this sense.  Secondly, as I mentioned previously, there would be cracks on the diaphragm wall top and the soil side of the diaphragm wall, and there may be in the long term water seepage into the inside of the concrete of the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what we are really saying is that in areas of high utilisation, the structural capacity is being used more than in areas of low utilisation.  CHAIRMAN: That's what I imagine, yes.  A. Thank you, Professor.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Is that correct?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still moist, so it is not "mild" in this sense.  Secondly, as I mentioned previously, there would be cracks on the diaphragm wall top and the soil side of the diaphragm wall, and there may be in the long term water seepage into the inside of the concrete of the diaphragm wall and it may cause corrosion of the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Yes, that's right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.  A. Also, don't forget  CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just remind me again: higher utilisation means, in layman's terms?  A. Reaching the there's a limit of the strength, the strength limit. In theory, we should have the applied strength applied stress lower than the limit; right?  If it is close, then we should be more we should look at that more carefully. If we have a high margin, then we are more happy; right? If the applied stress on the structure is close to the limit, then we need to be more careful about those areas, in those areas.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Maybe, in layman's terms, what we are really saying is that in areas of high utilisation, the structural capacity is being used more than in areas of low utilisation.  CHAIRMAN: That's what I imagine, yes.  A. Thank you, Professor.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Is that correct?  A. That's it.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	design", point 4, "Cracking", there's a bracket saying "(exposure condition of the structures should not be considered as 'mild', ie not exposure condition 1)".  You recall that when you were discussing this point you told Mr Chairman and also Prof Hansford that you might come back to this point. Would you like to have anything to say on this point?  A. Okay. First of all, I hope that the Commission understand that diaphragm walls are discrete panels. They are not watertight diaphragm walls. So, actually, even though there is no seepage through the diaphragm wall joint, it is still moist.  First of all, so I don't think it is "mild" in that sense. That means inside the diaphragm wall enclosure, it is quite moist, because of sometimes you will have seepage. Even though there's no seepage, it is still moist, so it is not "mild" in this sense.  Secondly, as I mentioned previously, there would be cracks on the diaphragm wall top and the soil side of the diaphragm wall, and there may be in the long term water seepage into the inside of the concrete of the

	Page 29		Page 31
1	this point later on.	1	assuming if it's not severe
2	Q. Thank you. Just to complete the picture, Dr Lau, for	2	A. I think it may be moderate to severe, somewhere between
3	the purpose of this Inquiry, you have produced two	3	the two.
4	reports.	4	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I see. Okay.
5	A. Yes.	5	MR KHAW: Thank you.
6	Q. Your COI report dated	6	For the purpose of this Inquiry, you have produced
7	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I apologise. It takes me a little while	7	two reports, the COI 1 report
8	to catch up sometimes.	8	A. Yes.
9	You would not, therefore, describe the atmosphere as	9	Q dated 10 December. If we can just have a quick look
10	"mild"?	10	at that report. It consists of about 69 pages. If you
11	A. I would not, no.	11	could just identify your signature at page 49; do you
12	CHAIRMAN: You would describe it, rather, as being?	12	see that?
13	A. I wouldn't say severe but it's definitely not mild.	13	A. My signature, yes.
14	CHAIRMAN: Okay. So one up from mild on the severity	14	Q. There are various appendices attached to this COI 1
15	stakes, or more than that perhaps?	15	report as well.
	A. The worry I have is the reinforcement inside the panels.	16	A. Yes.
16 17		17	
	This is my worry. I'm not talking about the condition	18	Q. We can all see that.
18	of people working inside the station. I'm worried about	19	If we can go to the COI 2 report, dated 12 December 2019. It's a shorter report, consisting of about
19	the condition of reinforcement inside the panel, the		^ -
20	condition of reinforcement at the joint.	20 21	17 pages; do you see that?  A. Yes.
21	CHAIRMAN: Yes, of course.	22	
22	A. This is what I worry about. And if the reinforcement		<ul><li>Q. At page 17 there's your signature?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>
23	corrodes, the reinforcement will expand, when it	23	
24	expands, it will cause spalling of concrete. This is	24	Q. And also there are some appendices attached to this
25	the sort of thing I am worried about. And for diaphragm	25	report.
	Page 30		Page 32
1	wall and for the joint, this may happen in the long	1	Can you just confirm, Dr Lau, that insofar as the
2	term.	2	two reports contain factual matters
3	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Maybe to answer the chairman's point		A. Yes.
4	it would be helpful if we could look at I think it	4	Q the facts are true and correct?
5	was Mr Southward's presentation where you had a table of	5	A. Yes.
6	the different exposure conditions; am I right?	6	Q. Insofar as they contain your opinions, they contain your
7	MR KHAW: He has a table showing condition 1 only.	7	true and honest opinions?
8	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay. Yes.	8	A. Yes.
9	MR KHAW: Perhaps I will show Dr Lau the table consisting of	9	Q. Thank you. What will happen now is that various parties
10	all the conditions.	10	will have questions for you
11	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. That would be helpful.	11	A. Sure.
12	MR KHAW: It's H8	12	Q for cross-examination, and obviously meanwhile the
13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.	13	chairman and Prof Hansford may have questions for you.
14	MR KHAW: starting from 2856. The last bit, 4.3.2.2,	14	A. Sure.
15	"Classification of exposure conditions", then we can see	15	MR KHAW: Thank you.
16	the following conditions.	16	Examination by MR PENNICOTT
17	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I see. So if it's not mild and it's	17	MR PENNICOTT: Dr Lau, good morning.
18	not severe, presumably you are saying it's moderate,	18	A. Good morning.
19	Dr Law?	19	Q. I get to go first. Thank you very much for coming along
20	A. Well, in our case, I think it's between 3 and 4, because	20	to give evidence to the Commission.
21	remember that the diaphragm wall, outside diaphragm wall	21	A. Yes.
		22	Q. Dr Lau, you were appointed relatively recently by the
22	we have high groundwater table, and remember I talked		
23	about the tidal effect, I talked about	23	government to give expert evidence to the Commission.

1 Q. You say in your first report that you were joined, as it were, in the second stage of the Inquiry. 2 A. Yes. 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. So that would he right. So you think it was in September? 5 A. Well, actually, I was consulted by the Highways Department around May. First of all, I helped the Bilghways Department in May, not necessarily as an expert. 6 A. Well, actually, I was consulted by the Highways an expert. 7 Q. Kight. 8 Highways Department in May, and then a fire prost and the verification report and the holistic report around May, and then a fartewards I was appointed by the DoJ to be the expert. 13 Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are a fartewards I was appointed by the DoJ to be the expert. 14 you referring to? 15 A. The bindisc report and the verification report, the draft furm. 16 draft furm. 17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those? 18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what,		Page 33		Page 35
2 were, in the second stage of the Inquiry. 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. So that would be right. So you think it was in 5 September? 5 A. Well, a carally, I was consulted by the Highways 6 an expert. 10 Q. Right. 11 A. So I looked at the report around May, and then afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert. 12 were ferring to? 13 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know wha	1	Q. You say in your first report that you were joined, as it	1	Q. Did they influence the contents of either of your
3 A. Yes. 4 Q. So that would be right. So you think it was in 5 September? 5 A. Well, actually, I was consulted by the Highways 6 Poperatment around May. First of all, I helped the 8 Highways Department in May, not necessarily as 9 an expert. 10 Q. Right. 11 A. So I looked at the report around May, and then 12 afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert. 13 Q. When you say you looked at the report what report are 14 you referring to? 15 A. The holistic report and the verification report, the 16 draft form. 17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those? 18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist 18 them. I don't know what, I don't know. 15 Q. Were you paid to do that? 16 d. A. Yes. 17 A. Yes. 18 A. No, Iost look at the report and the 18 verification report? 19 A. No, Just look at. 20 Q. Wyb did you look at them then? 21 A. No, Just look at. 21 Q. Why did you look at them then? 22 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 23 Department what's the implication. 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 26 reports, did you have necession to meet any report, the first report. 27 A. Would be. Would be were an every anow and then they change report and the final profit. I don't have the mine is stence at that point? 28 A. Just to ex	2		2	
5 September? 6 A. Well, actually, I was consulted by the Highways 7 Department around May. First of all, I helped the 8 Highways Department in May, not necessarily as 9 an expert. 10 Q. Right. 11 A. So I looked at the report around May, and then 12 afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert. 13 Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are 14 you referring to? 15 A. The holistic report and the verification report, the 16 draft form. 17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those? 18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist 19 them. I don't know— 20 Q. Were you paid to do that? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the 23 verification report; 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports? 26 Q. Why did you look at them then? 27 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 28 they have a railway division there. 29 Q. Of the RDO? 20 Q. Were a railway division there. 30 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 31 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 32 advisory team appointed by the government? 33 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department whalf's the implication. 4 A. Yes. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 5 reports? 5 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 5 they have a railway division there. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 6 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 6 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 A. A Test Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 12 the three of them? 13 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 16 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 17 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 18 they have a railway division there. 19 Q. Of the RDO? 20 Q. Were a railway division there. 21	3		3	A. No, no.
6 A. Well, actually, I was consulted by the Highways Department around May, First of all, I helped the Highways Department in May, not necessarily as un expert.  9 un expert.  10 Q. Right.  11 A. So I looked at the report around May, and then afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert.  12 afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert.  13 Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are 14 you referring to?  14 A. To folistic report and the verification report, the draft form.  15 Q. Why were you asked to look at those?  16 draft form.  17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those?  18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know  20 Q. Were you paid to do that?  21 A. Yes.  22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the 21 think you've just said that you were appointed in September 199 official was a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know  21 A. Yes.  22 Q. Were you paid to do that?  23 Q. Who also were input into those reports?  24 A. Yes.  25 Q. So you had some input into those reports?  26 Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at .  2 Q. Why did you look at them then?  3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways  4 Department what's the implication.  5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports?  7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, ofI think they have a railway division there.  2 Q. Why did you look at them then?  3 Q. During the course of that initial review of those reports?  4 A. Yes.  5 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?  5 A. I florg of exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the linal report. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the linal report. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but was the purpose of meeting then?  2 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  2 Q. What was t	4	Q. So that would be right. So you think it was in	4	Q. Are you sure?
Department around May. First of all, I helped the Highways Department in May, not necessarily as a septent.  Repart of the Highways Department in May, not necessarily as a nexpert.  Repart of the Highways Department in May, not necessarily as a nexpert.  Repart of the Highways Department in May, not necessarily as a nexpert.  Repart of the Highways Department in May, not necessarily as a nexpert.  Repart of the Mirk during that period?  A. No. I ear the structural organizers was already in existence?  Repart of the Mirk during that period?  A. No. I ear the the proposed list of issues for the structural organizers was already in existence?  Repart of the Mirk during that period?  A. No. I ear the trip proposed list of issues for the structural organizers was already in existence?  Repart of the Mirk during that period?  A. No. I ear the them for some that, to assist the expert in the three them proposed in the ease stees see issues—I looked at one the sisues, but they change, every now and then they change every now and then t	5	September?	5	A. I'm sure. I'm an expert. I don't have to be influenced
8 Highways Department in May, not necessarily as an expert. 9 0 Q. Right. 11 A. So I looked at the report around May, and then afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert. 12 afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert. 13 Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are you referring to? 14 you referring to? 15 A. The holistic report and the verification report, the draft form. 16 draft form. 17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those? 18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know — 19 Q. Were you paid to do that? 19 them. I don't know what, I don't know — 20 Q. Were you paid to do that? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the verification report? 23 verification report? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports? 26 Q. So you had some input into those reports? 27 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think they have a railway division there. 28 Q. Of the RDO? 29 Q. Were you and the time, no. Later on. 29 Q. Of the RDO? 30 A. Yes. 31 Q. When you were first appointed, Dr Lau, do you recall whether the proposed list of issues for the structural engineers was already in existence? 31 A. Not. – let me see. Let me try to recollect. When I was preparing my report, I think there were some issues — I looked at some of the issues, put there were some issues — I looked at some of the issues, put the ye change, every now and then they change. I think there were some issues — I looked at some of the issues, put they change, every now and then they change. I think there were some issues — I looked at some of the issues, put they change in the proport, it is directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019. And I think you've just said that you were appointed in September 2019 officially. 29 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues at the report dor — I may be a may be a measure at the think they have a railway division there. 29 Q. Of the RDO? 30 A. Yes. 31 Q. When y	6	A. Well, actually, I was consulted by the Highways	6	by other people.
meet amy representatives of the MTR during that period? A. No. not at all. A. So I looked at the report around May, and then afterwards I was appointed by the DoJ to be the expert.  When you say you looked at the report, what report are you referring to?  When you say you looked at the report, what report are furfif form.  A. The holistic report and the verification report, the draft form.  Why were you asked to look at those?  A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know —  Q. Were you paid to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. Vou looked at both the holistic report and the verification report?  A. Yes.  Q. Vou looked at both the holistic report and the verification report?  A. Yes.  Q. So you had some input into those reports?  Page 34  A. No. Just look at.  Q. Why did you look at them then?  A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways  Department what's the implication.  A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think they have a railway division there.  Q. Of the RDO?  A. Yes.  Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports?  A. The chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think they have a railway division there.  Q. Of the RDO?  A. Yes.  Q. Of the RDO?  A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  Q. A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?  A. A. The holistic report and the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?  A. How here the propose of meeting them?  A. How here the the propose of meeting them?  A. How here the the propose advise the presentatives?  A. How here the propose of meeting them?  A. How here the	7	Department around May. First of all, I helped the	7	Q. Can we just go back a moment to your review of the
10 Q. Right.   10 A. No, not at all.   11   2 afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert.   12 afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert.   13 Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are   14 your referring to?   14   15 A. The holistic report and the verification report, the   16 draft form.   17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those?   18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know   19 Q. Were you paid to do that?   19 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the   20 A. Yes.   21   22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the   22   23 september 2019 officially.   23 September 2019 officially.   24 A. Yes.   24 A. Yes.   25 Q. So you had some input into those reports?   26 Q. Why did you look at them then?   27 A. The Chif Engineer, the senior engineer, of - I think	8	Highways Department in May, not necessarily as	8	verification report and the holistic report. Did you
11 A. So I looked at the report around May, and then afterwards I was appointed by the DoI to be the expert. 12	9	an expert.	9	meet any representatives of the MTR during that period?
afterwards I was appointed by the DoJ to be the expert.  Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are 14 you referring to?  A. The holistic report and the verification report, the 16 draft form.  16 A. The holistic report and the verification report, the 17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those?  18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know - 19 Q. Were you paid to do that?  20 Q. Were you paid to do that?  21 A. Yes.  22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the 21 verification report?  23 verification report?  24 A. Yes.  25 Q. So you had some input into those reports?  26 Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at.  2 Q. Why did you look at them then?  3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways  4 Department what's the implication.  5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports?  7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of -1 think 8 they have a railway division there.  9 Q. Of the RDO?  10 A. Yes.  11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  14 A. I think where the proposed list of issues for the structural engineers was already in existence?  4 A. Not - Let me see. Let mer ty to recollect. When I was preparing my report, I think there were some issues. — I looked at some the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019. And I think August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019. And I think all they own were appointed in September 2019 officially.  2 Q. Why did you look at them then?  3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways  4 Department what's the implication.  5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports?  6 Q. Of the RDO?  10 A. Yes.  11 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of – I think there were subject of dir	10	Q. Right.	10	A. No, not at all.
13 Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are you referring to?  14 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — 1 think they have a railway division there.  15 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports?  16 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — 1 think they have a railway division there.  17 Q. Ouring the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  18 A. Yes.  19 Q. During the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  18 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, or — 1. They hear my comment on — they just 2. A. Yes.  29 Q. Uring the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  20 Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  21 Q. A. I think after I presented my report, think there were the issues, but they change, every now and then they change. I think they change, every now and then they change. I think there were some issues — I looked at some of the issues, yes.  20 Because those lists of issues came into existence in about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions between the disturbance and the mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions of the context of	11	A. So I looked at the report around May, and then	11	Q. When you were first appointed, Dr Lau, do you recall
14	12	afterwards I was appointed by the DoJ to be the expert.	12	whether the proposed list of issues for the structural
15 A. The holistic report and the verification report, the draft form. 16 draft form. 17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those? 18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know 19 Q. Were you paid to do that? 20 Q. Were you paid to do that? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the verification report? 23 verification report? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports? 26 Q. Why did you look at them then? 27 A. No. Just look at. 28 Q. Why did you look at them then? 29 Q. Why did you look at them then? 30 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 40 Department what's the implication. 41 A. No. Just look at. 42 Q. Why did you meet in the context of reviewing those for reports? 43 A. Fresher 2019 officially. 44 A. Yes. 45 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues 46 Page 34 47 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think there were the issues, but theey change, every now and then they change. I think there were the issues, wet they change, every now and then they change is sues came into existence in sisues, yes. 48 Deaction into the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019 and were the	13	Q. When you say you looked at the report, what report are	13	engineers was already in existence?
16 draft form. 17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those? 18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know 20 Q. Were you paid to do that? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the verification report? 23 verification report? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports? 26 Q. Why did you look at them then? 27 Q. Why did you look at them then? 28 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 29 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 30 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 40 A. Department what's the implication. 41 A. Loter on, hot at the senior engineer, of I think they have a railway division there. 42 Q. Ouring the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government? 41 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 42 Q. Why did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 43 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report, and the final report. I forgot exactly 44 A. Ses. 45 C. Because those lists of issues came into existence in about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions by the Commission at the end of August 2019. And about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and about mid-August 2019 and about mid-August 2019 and about the substant the end of August 2019. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues at the report of review in the Eat of Reports of Indian	14	you referring to?	14	A. Not let me see. Let me try to recollect. When I was
17 Q. Why were you asked to look at those? 18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know - 20 Q. Were you paid to do that? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the verification report? 23 A. Yes. 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports? 26 A. No. Just look at. 27 Q. Why did you look at them then? 28 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways division there. 39 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports? 40 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of - I think they have a railway division there. 41 Q. Or the RDO? 42 A. Yes. 43 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 44 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 45 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 46 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 47 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 48 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I - they hear my comment on they just sufficient or not, or sometimes loss that, to assist. 25 Ure of the consult to the engineer at the Highways on the case of the since susses. — I looked at some of the estimic August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions about mid-August	15	A. The holistic report and the verification report, the	15	preparing my report, I think there were the issues, but
18 A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist them. I don't know what, I don't know	16	draft form.	16	they change, every now and then they change. I think
them. I don't know what, I don't know Q. Were you paid to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. Were you paid to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the verification report?  A. Yes.  Yes.  Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the verification report?  A. Yes.  Yes.  Q. So you had some input into those reports?  Page 34  A. No. Just look at.  Q. Why did you look at them then?  A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways  Department what's the implication.  A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of1 think they have a railway division there.  Q. Of the RDO?  Q. Doring the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.  Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  A. I florgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the mid of August 2019. And I think after I presented my report, the first report.  Q. All three of them?  A. I florgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on	17	Q. Why were you asked to look at those?	17	there were some issues I looked at some of the
20 Q. Were you paid to do that? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the 23 verification report? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports? 26 Q. Why did you look at them then? 27 Q. Why did you look at them then? 28 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 29 Department what's the implication. 20 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those for reports? 20 Q. Of the RDO? 21 A. Yes. 22 A. Would be. Would be. 23 September 2019 officially. 24 A. Yes, officially. 25 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues 26 Page 36 27 A. Would be. Would be. 38 Q. Okay. 39 Q. Okay. 40 Department what's the implication. 41 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think they have a railway division there. 42 Q. Of the RDO? 43 A. Yes. 44 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for	18	A. Well, as a consultant or something like that, to assist	18	issues, yes.
21 A. Yes. 22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the 23 verification report? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports?  26 Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at. 2 Q. Why did you look at them then? 3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports?  7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I florgot exactly when, but I did meet them. 20 Q. All three of them? 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 by the Commission at the end of August 2019. And 1 I think you've just said that you were appointed in 24 A. Yes, officially. 25 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues 26 would have been in existence at that point? 2 A. Would be. Would be. 3 Q. Okay. 4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for 2 Q. No, 1 am just talking about September now. So far as 2 I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong? 11 A. That's right. 12 Q. Okay. 13 A. That's right. 14 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report of 3 Q. No, 1 am just talking about September now. So far as 3 I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong? 14 A. That's right. 15 Q. Okay. 16 A. Th	19	them. I don't know what, I don't know	19	Q. Because those lists of issues came into existence in
22 Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the 23 verification report? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports?  Page 34  Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at. 2 Q. Why did you look at them then? 3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports?  7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 1 Q. During the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government? 1 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but any be somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 September 2019 officially. 24 A. Yes, officially. 25 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 34  Page 34  Page 34  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Yes, Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  A. Would be. Would be.  Okay. A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for "Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said,	20	Q. Were you paid to do that?	20	about mid-August 2019 and were the subject of directions
23 September 2019 officially. 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports?  Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at. 2 Q. Why did you look at them then? 3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them. 19 draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I — they hear my comment on — they just 25 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues Page 36  A. Yes, officially. 26 Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues Page 36  A. Yes, Usual dhave been in existence at that point?  A. Would be. 3 Q. Okay. 4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for — Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong? A. That's right. Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point? A. Yes. C. Q. Way So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point? A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. C. Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau? A. I don't — well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with		A. Yes.		, and the second
24 A. Yes. 25 Q. So you had some input into those reports?  Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at. 2 Q. Why did you look at them then? 3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 8 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them. 19 draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 What was the purpose of meeting them? 21 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I — they hear my comment on — they just 25 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues  Page 36  Page 36  A. Yes, Would be. Would be. 3 Q. Okay. 4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not 5 supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at 6 the report for — 7 Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as 1 I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong? A. That's right. 12 Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at 13 that point? A. Yes. 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, 16 but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can 17 you now just recall why it was you were asked to review 18 the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with? A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. 20 Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau? 21 La don't — well, they come to me	22	Q. You looked at both the holistic report and the	22	
Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at. 2 Q. Why did you look at them then? 3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of — I think 8 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them. 19 Q. All three of them? 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I — they hear my comment on — they just 25 Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues 26 Q. Okay. A. Would be. 27 would have been in existence at that point? 28 A. Would be. 3 Q. Okay. 4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for — 29 Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong? 14 A. That's right. 15 Q. Okay. 16 A. That's right. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. They indication. 19 Q. Okay. 10 A. Was in a full did not look at that carefully because I was not the report for — 29 Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong? 11 A. That's right. 12 Q. Okay. 14 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not the report — 29 Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just		-	23	•
Page 34  1 A. No. Just look at.  2 Q. Why did you look at them then?  3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways  4 Department what's the implication.  5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those  6 reports?  7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think  8 they have a railway division there.  9 Q. Of the RDO?  10 A. Yes.  11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those  12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert  13 advisory team appointed by the government?  14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.  15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?  16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  18 A. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  20 Q. All three of them?  21 Q. All three of them?  22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?  24 A. They lear what I they hear my comment on they just  14 A. They lear what I they hear my comment on they just  15 would be. Would be.  4 A. Would be.  4 A. Would be. Would be.  4 A. Would be.  4 A. Would be.  4 A. Would be.  4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report or  Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong?  11 A. That's right.  2 Q. Okay.  4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the left of the report or  Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong?  11 A. That's right.  12 Q. Okay	24		24	*
1 A. No. Just look at. 2 Q. Why did you look at them then? 3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think 8 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 25 A. Would be. 26 A. Would be. 27 A. Would be. 28 A. Would be. 3 Q. Okay. 4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for 4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report I was puposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report in Paus Laking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong?  10 A. That's right. 12 Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point? 13 A. Yes. 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with? 14 A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. 15 Q. What was the purpose	25	Q. So you had some input into those reports?	25	Q. Okay. And so, if that's right, then the list of issues
2 Q. Why did you look at them then? 3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 6 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think 8 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Would be. 2 A. Would be. Would be. 3 Q. Okay. 4 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for 7 Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong? 11 A. That's right. 12 Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with? 14 A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. 15 Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau? 16 A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were		Page 34		Page 36
3 A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways 4 Department what's the implication. 5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think 8 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 When, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24 A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report of the expert on behalf of the government in September; 10 A. That's right. 11 Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point? 12 A. Yes. 13 A. Yes. 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with? 14 A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. 15 Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau? 16 A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	1	A. No. Just look at.	1	would have been in existence at that point?
Department what's the implication.  Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those reports?  A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think they have a railway division there.  Q. Of the RDO?  During the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.  Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?  A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just as d. A. But I did not look at that carefully because I was not supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report of r  supposed to be an expert at that time. I just looked at the report for  Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong?  A. That's right.  Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point?  A. Yes.  D. Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	2	Q. Why did you look at them then?	2	A. Would be. Would be.
5 Q. Who did you meet in the context of reviewing those 6 reports? 7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think 8 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just	3	A. Just to explain to the engineer at the Highways	3	Q. Okay.
6 reports? 7 A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think 8 they have a railway division there. 9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 19 when, but I did meet them. 20 Q. All three of them? 21 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 22 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just	4	Department what's the implication.	4	•
A. The Chief Engineer, the senior engineer, of I think they have a railway division there.  Q. Of the RDO?  A. Yes.  Q. During the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.  Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just  P. Q. No, I am just talking about September now. So far as I'm aware from what you've just said, you were appointed as the expert on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong?  A. That's right.  Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point?  A. Yes.  Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	5	•	5	11 0
they have a railway division there.  Report of the RDO?  Or of the RDO?  During the course of that initial review of those reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.  C. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just  Report on behalf of the government in September; is that right or wrong?  A. That's right.  A. That's right.  A. That's right.  Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point?  A. Yes.  D. Wall right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	6	reports?	6	_
9 Q. Of the RDO? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just	7		7	
10 A. Yes.  11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 19 draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just	8	•	8	
11 Q. During the course of that initial review of those 12 reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert 13 advisory team appointed by the government? 14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 19 draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just				
reports, did you have occasion to meet any of the expert advisory team appointed by the government?  14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on. 15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? 16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. 17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report? 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 19 when, but I did meet them. 20 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 21 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 22 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24 A. Teyba a vould have looked at the list of issues at that point? 25 Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point? 26 Q. Okay. So you would have looked at the list of issues at that point? 27 A. Yes. 28 Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with? 29 A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. 20 Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau? 21 A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were				
advisory team appointed by the government?  14 A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.  15 Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?  16 A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  17 Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly  19 when, but I did meet them.  20 All three of them?  21 Q. All three of them?  22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?  24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just  13 that point?  14 A. Yes.  15 Q. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau,  but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can  you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  20 Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  21 A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me,  22 taking with them the draft report, and to give them some  advice, whether the extent of investigation was  sufficient or not, or something like that. There were		-		-
A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.  Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?  A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just				• •
Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives? A. I think after I presented my report, the first report. Q. Right. The first draft of your report? A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them. Q. All three of them? A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just  D. All right. I'm sorry to press you about this, Dr Lau, but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with? A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau? A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were				_
A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.  Q. Right. The first draft of your report?  A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly  when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?  A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just  16 but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	14	A. Later on, not at the time, no. Later on.	14	A. Yes.
17 you now just recall why it was you were asked to review 18 A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the 19 draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly 20 when, but I did meet them. 21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 25 you now just recall why it was you were asked to review 26 the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with? 27 A. I was sent a copy of the draft report. 28 Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau? 29 A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, 20 taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was 20 Sufficient or not, or something like that. There were				
A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were		Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?	15	
draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me,  taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was  Sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	16	<ul><li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li><li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li></ul>	15 16	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can
when, but I did meet them.  Q. All three of them?  A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me,  taking with them the draft report, and to give them some  advice, whether the extent of investigation was  Sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	16 17	<ul><li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li><li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li><li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li></ul>	15 16 17	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review
21 Q. All three of them? 22 A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together. 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24 A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	16 17 18	<ul><li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li><li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li><li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li><li>A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the</li></ul>	15 16 17 18	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?
A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.  22 taking with them the draft report, and to give them some 23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 25 taking with them the draft report, and to give them some 26 advice, whether the extent of investigation was 27 sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	16 17 18 19	<ul><li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li><li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li><li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li><li>A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly</li></ul>	15 16 17 18 19	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.
23 Q. What was the purpose of meeting them? 23 advice, whether the extent of investigation was 24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24 sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	16 17 18 19 20	<ul><li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li><li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li><li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li><li>A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.</li></ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?
24 A. They hear what I they hear my comment on they just 24 sufficient or not, or something like that. There were	16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul><li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li><li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li><li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li><li>A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.</li><li>Q. All three of them?</li></ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me,
	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li> <li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li> <li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li> <li>A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.</li> <li>Q. All three of them?</li> <li>A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.</li> </ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some
177) INSTRUCTED THE PROPERTY OF WHAT I SAID. 179 INVESTIGATIONS BY THE WITE AND ARKINS	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li> <li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li> <li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li> <li>A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.</li> <li>Q. All three of them?</li> <li>A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.</li> <li>Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?</li> </ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was
9 (Pages 33 to 36)	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. When did you first meet with the EAT representatives?</li> <li>A. I think after I presented my report, the first report.</li> <li>Q. Right. The first draft of your report?</li> <li>A. I forgot exactly when, but maybe somewhere between the draft report and the final report. I forgot exactly when, but I did meet them.</li> <li>Q. All three of them?</li> <li>A. Sometimes together, sometimes not together.</li> <li>Q. What was the purpose of meeting them?</li> </ul>	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	but let's go back to the holistic report in May. Can you now just recall why it was you were asked to review the holistic report; let's focus on that to start with?  A. I was sent a copy of the draft report.  Q. Why? Why were you sent it, Dr Lau?  A. I don't well, they come to me and discuss with me, taking with them the draft report, and to give them some advice, whether the extent of investigation was

24

25

A. Yes.

Q. You commented on certain aspects of those reports?

Q. And whether those comments were taken on board or not 25

Page 39 Page 37 1 Q. Did you provide any written advice at that time? 1 you don't know? 2 2 A. No, no, no. A. I don't know. 3 Q. Was there any -- just advice given at meetings? 3 Q. When you came to look at the final versions of the 4 4 A. At meetings, yes. holistic report and the verification report, could you 5 Q. Did you keep any notes of those meetings? 5 tell whether your observations and comments had been 6 A. There may be some notes. I forgot. There may be some 6 taken on board or not? 7 notes, maybe. 7 A. I don't think they took on board anything I said. Q. Can you recall they particular aspects that they asked 8 8 I don't think so. 9 9 you to focus on at that point, back in May? Q. All right. 10 10 A. Basically, whether the investigation was sufficient or A. No. 11 not, basically, the investigation. 11 Q. We know the two reports, the holistic report and 12 12 Q. Any particular aspect of the investigations? verification report, were produced on 18 July 2019. 13 A. The coupler, the shear link, the honeycomb, things like 13 When you did you first see them in their final versions? 14 that. That's all. I did not participate very actively. 14 A. Oh, the final version were supplied to me when 15 They just come every now and then to talk to me about 15 I actually have to write my expert report, the final 16 that, yes. 16 version, but because I have different copies of these 17 Q. But why you, Dr Lau? What was the initial contact? Did 17 two reports, in the draft form, I hardly know which one 18 you know somebody who was looking into this? What was 18 was the final copy, the final version. There were so 19 19 the reason they came to you; do you know? many copies. Every now and then, I was sent copies 20 A. They also took me to meet a Prof Au as well. 20 of -- they were not exactly the same. 21 Q. Prof Au? 21 Q. All right. We know, because they are in the files, that 22 22 A. Prof Francis Au. the final versions of both reports were produced and 23 23 Q. From HKU? submitted to the Commission on 18 July 2019. 24 A. Yes. I know Francis Au for many years previously. We 24 A. That I don't know, sorry. 25 talk about the particular construction joint, the 25 Q. What I'm asking, what I'm trying to find out, is when Page 38 Page 40 1 analysis at the construction joint at that time. 1 you first saw the final versions of those reports. 2 2 I think mainly they rely on my expertise on finite A. I seriously looked at the final version when I had to 3 3 element analysis, to talk about the construction joint. prepare my expert report, actually, but before that, it 4 4 I think the most important point is the construction was not serious. I was not appointed as an expert, so 5 joint at that time. 5 I did not do it very seriously. 6 Q. Okay. Now, as far as the verification report is 6 CHAIRMAN: Were you appointed then as a form of adviser? 7 7 concerned, you were also asked to consider that; is that A. Before September, sir? 8 right? 8 CHAIRMAN: Yes. 9 A. I don't know in what form. I don't even have a written 9 A. Yes. 10 10 Q. Because the proposal, as I recollect it, in relation to contract with them. 11 11 CHAIRMAN: But if you are being paid and if you are being the verification report, was not actually made by MTRC 12 12 sent what appears to be a good number of copies of until the middle of May. So at what point did you look 13 13 various drafts, that would suggest -at the verification report or start looking at that? 14 A. When they have a draft, they sent it me to have a look. 14 A. I think I have written them a letter and then they 15 That's all. I did not participate in the report itself. 15 signed it back to me, saying that they want me to be 16 They just sent it to me to have a look, every now then, 16 sort of adviser -- I don't know whether it's adviser or 17 17 when there's a draft. what. They asked me to have a look at the report in the 18 Q. Does it come to this, Dr Lau: that you were sent copies 18 draft forms. That's all. 19 19 of drafts of the holistic report and verification CHAIRMAN: All right. 20 report, you had meetings with certain government 20 A. At that time, I don't know what was my role, at that 21 officials? 21 22 22 A. Yes. CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I don't mean to sound facetious, but that

would suggest to a cynical outsider that you were being

in the sense that -- obviously you knew what you were

paid for something you didn't know what you were doing,

23

Page 44

## Page 41

- 1 doing, you are an expert and you have great experience,
- 2 it's not meant as an insult or a criticism in any way,
- 3 but the government was saying, "We are just going to
- 4 send you documents, we might ask for your assistance
- 5 from time to time and we will pay you"; would that be
- 6 right?
- 7 A. I think something like that, yes.
- 8 CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you.
- 9 MR PENNICOTT: A rather loose arrangement, Dr Lau?
- 10 A. Sorry?
- 11 Q. A rather loose arrangement, it sounds?
- 12 A. I think it's a very loose arrangement. I think the
- 13 actual appointment came in September when I have to act
- 14 as an expert for the DoJ. That is a concrete
- 15 appointment. But before that, I don't know what was my
- 16
- Q. It doesn't sound typical of government, I am bound to 17
- 18 say, in terms of loose arrangements so far as finance is
- 19 concerned, for those of us who have experience.
- 20 A. I didn't know I have to attend this sort of Inquiry at
- 21 all, at that time.
- 22 Q. Presumably, in or around September last year then,
- 23 Dr Lau, you were officially engaged as the government's
- 24 expert for the Commission?
- 25 A. Yes.

1

6

9

- 1 you reviewed in appendix JL1-B to your COI 1 report.
- 2 A. Yes.

8

- 3 Q. Does that provide a comprehensive list of the material
- 4 that you had seen as at the date of the reports?
- 5 A. Yes, because I did ask for all this information so that
- 6 I can understand the project.
- 7 Q. To what extent had you read the transcripts of the
  - evidence of the Commission?
- 9 A. I only -- I read the transcript of the Commission on
- 10 Prof Au because I was quite interested in the
- 11 construction joint at the time. Because when I was
- 12 first asked to assist the Highways Department, my main
- 13 concern -- at that time our main concern was the
- 14 construction joint, to see analysis by different
- 15 companies, Mannings, Atkins, AECOM -- at that time, that
- 16 was the main concern. I don't know why, but that was
- 17 the main concern at that time, when I was first
- 18 appointed by Highways, just to look at the construction
  - joint.

19

22

25

- 20 Q. All right. So did you have occasion to look at any of
- 21 the transcripts of any of the factual witnesses?
  - A. Very briefly. I did not go very deep into it. Very
- 23 briefly. I did not put too much attention to that.
- 24 I was more interested in what happened to Prof Au during
  - the investigation.

Page 42

- Q. So you focused on Prof Au's evidence? 1
  - 2 A. Yes. I know very well about what happened to him.
  - 3 Q. I see. All right. I may need to just show you one or
  - 4 two aspects of the factual evidence a little bit later.
  - Dr Lau, do you agree that the Hung Hom Extension 5
  - 6 structure has been subjected to a significant amount of
  - 7 post-construction surveys, investigations and
  - 8 opening-up?
  - 9 A. I agree, yes.
  - 10 Q. Would you agree that the extent and degree of those
  - 11 investigations is unusual, perhaps not unique, but
  - 12 unusual; there's been a lot of them?
  - 13 A. I agree with you. Yes, I agree.
  - 14 Q. And presumably you would also agree that certain aspects
    - of the structures have been subjected to a series of
  - 16 sophisticated independent analyses by a number of
    - well-qualified people?
  - 18 A. I agree.

15

- 19 Q. Do you agree as a general proposition that the
- 20 conclusions to be derived from those investigations and
- 21 analyses establish a high level of confidence in terms
- 22 of the overall safety of the structures?
- 23 A. I agree.
- 24 Q. Would you agree that none of the findings and
- 25 conclusions have uncovered or exposed any fatal flaws in

- Q. And that would have been on a much more formal basis,
- 2 with exchange of letters and --
- 3 A. Oh, it's formal. It's formal after that.
- 4 Q. Okay. Once that had happened, there would have been
- 5 a process, I assume, of the government providing you
  - with documentation?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Was that DoJ or was it Highways, or who was your main
  - point of contact in the provision of information?
- 10 A. Both departments, Highways and also DoJ.
- 11 Q. Did it go like this, that they supplied you with
- documentation and then you called for more information 12
- 13 or more documentation if you thought you needed to
- 14 see it?
- 15 A. I called for more information. In fact, I called for
- 16 all the design calculations, the assessment report, the
- 17 report on the suitable measures. I want to know more
- 18 about the project. This is my -- I always do this.
- 19 I want to know more about the project.
- 20 Q. Right. So it was a two-way process: they would provide
- 21 you with information and documentation, but you would
- 22 also ask for more documents as you thought --
- 23 A. I always ask for more. I always ask for more. I want 24
- to understand more about the project. 25 Q. All right. I've seen a list of documentation you say

	Page 45		Page 47
1	the construction of the extension?	1	For this reason, the international codes and standards
2	A. In terms of stability, I don't think there's any fatal	2	contain partial safety factors. These factors include
3	flaw.	3	for the extremes of the variations in the applied loads
4	Q. Could I then just touch briefly on a topic which	4	and 'ignorance' factors 'ignorance' factors are
5	I think it might be called risk profiling.	5	intended to reflect the level of uncertainties in the
6	A. Okay.	6	assumptions made in the design and the sophistication of
7	Q. You agree, I think, that at the inception, design stage	7	the analysis methods to be adopted, to mitigate these
8	of a project, despite perhaps much investigation and	8	unknowns"
9	research being carried out, there are still inherent and	9	Then he gives an example of a British Standard.
10	inevitable uncertainties about, for example, the	10	Did you agree generally with those propositions,
11	appropriate loadings to take when you are designing	11	Dr Lau?
12	a structure; there are uncertainties about that?	12	A. Actually, I don't quite agree with him in this sense,
13	A. In what sense? Can you be more specific? In terms of	13	because so-called partial safety factors are meant for
14	dead load, I think it's quite certain. Live load is	14	the design life of the building rather than the
15	also very certain. What sort of thing are you talking	15	construction stage. I know there are certain problems
16	about?	16	during the construction stage, if we talk about that
17	Q. Okay. Let's just change the topic slightly. In Hong	17	sort of problem, then I can agree. I don't know whether
18	Kong, as you and I well know from previous cases, the	18	the Commission is aware of what we call the locking
19	ground conditions may not be quite as you expect them to	19	effect or not, because there are a lot of arguments
20	be.	20	about this point during the design stage. If you would
21	A. I know that there were a bit of problem during the	21	like me to explain, then I can, otherwise we can skip
22	diaphragm wall construction, and this is the reason why	22	this point.
23	they put in some capping beams, because they cannot	23 24	Q. I think we can skip the point, Dr Lau. I just want us
24 25	reach rock level properly, because you don't have capping beams everywhere, only in certain locations you	24 25	to stay on a relatively high level, if I may, at the moment.
		23	
	Page 46		Page 48
1	have capping beams, and that was caused by certain	1	Can we scroll down a bit further, please.
2	unforeseen ground conditions.	2	Dr Glover also refers to the fact that that British
3	Q. Yes. That's the type of thing I had in mind, that there are, when you are a designing a structure such as the	<i>3</i>	Standard was the code on which the Hong Kong Concrete Code was based.
5	Hung Hom Extension, inherent uncertainties; you don't	5	A. Yes.
6	quite know 100 per cent what you are going to face?	6	Q. It is right, is it not, Dr Lau, that the codes and
7	A. I agree, I agree.	7	standards, both domestic and international, are there
8	Q. Right.	8	because they contain built-in safety factors when you
9	A. But that's all, but not as far as dead load or live	9	are designing a structure?
10	load, I don't think they are quite certain. But as far	10	A. Yes. These are the minimum factors we have to adhere to
11	as uncertainty is concerned, I think the ground level,	11	in the design, yes.
12	the rock level, there were a bit of problem. That's why	12	Q. So what these codes are there for is to mitigate the
13	they need certain ground capping beams to bridge over	13	unknowns or the "ignorance" factors, as Dr Glover calls
14	the diaphragm wall. This is also the reason why they	14	them?
15	have "miss" panels and "hit" panels in the diaphragm	15	A. Yes, he's talking about the short term; I'm talking
16	wall.	16	about the long term. He's talking about the
17	Q. Yes. Understood. Could I ask you then to just look at	17	construction stage but I'm talking about the 120-year
18	one paragraph in Dr Glover's report. That's ER2,	18	period.
19	tab 16, page 8, paragraph 5.5.	19	Q. Right.
20	What Dr Glover says I assume you have read	20	A. So we differ in this sense.
21	Dr Glover's report?	21	Q. Understood. And by their very nature these codes and
22	A. Yes.	22	standards are conservative in nature?
23	Q. "In the inception and design stages of a project, much	23	A. In terms of factor of safety, I don't think it is, but
24 25	is unknown as to the actual future construction loadings	24	other things, it might. I don't know. But it's
1.5	and sequence, material strengths and geometric accuracy.	25	difficult to say whether they are conservative or not.

Page 51 Page 49 1 1 partial safety factor, nothing to do with that. Actually, if you follow all the rules in the code, then 2 2 you can skip certain checks, for example. Take for Q. But all I understand him to be saying, as the chairman 3 example, if you follow all the detailed rules, then 3 says, is that once, post-construction, you've got your 4 sometimes you don't have to check the crack width, 4 building, you now know what you've got, and you now can 5 5 provided you follow all the detailed rules. So, in use the knowledge that you have to analyse the safety 6 6 a way, it helps the engineer in the design stage. It and the fitness for purpose rather than having to go 7 7 back and make all sorts of assumptions about -- derived helps the engineers. 8 8 from the codes and standards and so forth? Q. Dr Glover goes on at 5.6 to say: 9 "In my opinion, the logical consequence of the 9 A. But you don't reduce the factor of safety. 10 10 substantial reduction in risk between inception and Q. I don't think he's suggesting that. 11 post-construction of a project is that the basis of 11 CHAIRMAN: No. 12 assessment of the structure should recognise and take 12 A. He doesn't. 13 account of the fact that many of the safeguards and 13 CHAIRMAN: Let me put it this way. My understanding --14 14 Dr Glover is there, probably he is getting angrier by conservative assumptions included in the original design 15 15 and construction no longer apply and should be relaxed." the moment, as he listens to us mutilate his sentences. 16 Do you agree with that? 16 MR PENNICOTT: That was the idea. 17 A. I have to disagree with him on this point. 17 CHAIRMAN: My understanding is he is really saying that the 18 Q. All right. 18 loading and material strength assumptions at the 19 19 inception of a project will of course include durability A. That means -- this is wrong. I'm sure it is wrong. 20 Because the factors of safety are meant for the long 20 factors for the life of the project, the life of the 21 21 building. But you don't apply those, including the intended design life of the building, in case of 22 22 uncertainties in the change in load or accidental load durability factors, once the project is surveyed and 23 23 on the structure, not for the short construction period; tested post-construction, and what you look at 24 certainly it cannot be right. It can't be right. 24 post-construction will obviously be different because 25 CHAIRMAN: I may have misread what Dr Glover says but 25 you now have an opportunity to survey it, but will also Page 50 Page 52 1 I didn't read it quite the same. Perhaps wrongly, and 1 include the durability factor. So the durability factor 2 I don't want to put words into Dr Glover's mouth, but 2 stays throughout. 3 I think what he's saying effectively is there is 3 A. I believe that he's talking about reducing the partial 4 a difference between the assumptions you make at the 4 safety factor, after the completion of construction. 5 design stage and the actual knowledge that you now have 5 Am I right? Because I seem to understand --6 upon completion of a construction. 6 CHAIRMAN: No. I think he's just saying that certain 7 7 A. Okay. assumptions you make at the beginning, which include 8 CHAIRMAN: He is not saying that that doesn't take into 8 perhaps extra loading, et cetera, you don't have to have 9 account the long-term durability issue. 9 those extra loadings necessarily once you have actual 10 10 A. He is talking about -- the factor of safety relates to knowledge of the post-construction stage. 11 the load and material; right? Only load and material. 11 A. But if I look at the design -- I looked at the design 12 So, if you try to reduce the factor of safety in load or 12 load very carefully, there's not -- I don't think there's any load called "construction load" on the 13 material, after the initial design, initial 13 14 construction, then it must be wrong. 14 design. So where do you take this away? If we do not COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I'm sure we are going to hear from 15 15 understand something, we put in an additional load 16 Dr Glover on this point in the next day or so, so --16 called construction load, after finishing the 17 MR PENNICOTT: The reason of course I'm putting this to you, 17 construction, we can take away the construction load, 18 just in case nobody else does, is because I thought this 18 then I can understand it. But if I look at the full 19 was an area where you possibly disagree with Dr Glover, 19 load in the design, I look at the design very carefully, 20 so I'm giving you an opportunity to say what you want to 20 there was no such a load. That's why I do not 21 say and then Dr Glover can respond when he gives his 21 understand what he means. 22. evidence later today or tomorrow, I imagine. 22 But I think I know what he means. I think I know 23 23 A. Because you are talking about rock level, of course what he means. Because what happened was this structure 24 there are bound to be unforeseen conditions in the rock 24 was constructed using top-down construction; right? 25 level, bound to be, but this has nothing to do with the 25 After you finish the top-down construction, they go in

i .	Page 53		Page 55
1	to put in the column and the wall inside. Now, before	1	Q robustness
2	you put in the column and the wall inside, the heavy	2	A. Yes.
3	slab already is deformed, and put in a lot of fixed-end	3	Q and ductility?
4	moments at the diaphragm wall connection. Now, the	4	A. Yes.
5	point is when they use the dead load in the design, they	5	Q. As I understand your report and your position, Dr Lau,
6	put in 1.4, so if you put in 1.4 with the heavy dead	6	you have no problems, no concerns regarding stability,
7	load, there are a lot of bending moments, fixed-end	7	robustness or ductility; is that correct?
8	moments at the ends. So there was an agreement between		A. Now, no, because I think now they are using ductility
9	Atkins and also OAP that let us not use 1.4, let us use	8 9	couplers because ductility is very important in this
10	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
	1.26. In fact, that's what they used, because using	10	structure, because we are talking about moment
11	1.26 they reduce significantly the bending moment at the	11	redistribution over 30 per cent. We need ductility in
12	end.	12	a structure to do that, very important.
13	But I think this is acceptable. For me, this is	13	Q. But, as I understand it, you have not referred to
14	acceptable. I'm not questioning them at all. But if	14	anything in your reports where you express concern about
15	you are talking about taking away a construction load,	15	ductility; am I right?
16	there was no such construction load at all in the whole	16	A. I'm not concerned but I mention in my report that
17	site.	17	ductility is very important.
18	CHAIRMAN: Obviously Dr Glover will be given an opportunity		Q. I know. I'm sure it may be and
19	to explain.	19	A. I think there is ductility in the structure, definitely,
20	A. But if you talk about the locking effect, then I agree	20	in this structure.
21	with him; you can do that.	21	Q. As I understand it, your primary concern is rupture of
22	CHAIRMAN: Okay.	22	section?
23	MR PENNICOTT: Dr Lau, if I can just then, before we have	23	A. Yes.
24	a cup of coffee, discuss with you the definition of	24	Q. That item.
25	"safe" and "fit for purpose".	25	A. Yes.
	Page 54		Page 56
1			
1	First of all, do you agree with this, that "safe"	1	Q. Because you say that there is a risk and this is
2	First of all, do you agree with this, that "safe" and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided	1 2	Q. Because you say that there is a risk and this is a point you made right at the end of your
2	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided	2	a point you made right at the end of your
2 3	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not	2 3	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual
2 3 4	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.	2 3 4	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.
2 3 4 5	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?	2 3 4 5	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is	2 3 4 5 6	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please.
2 3 4 5 6 7	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of	2 3 4 5 6 7	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR":
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations, it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about longevity. Are we talking about the same? I think they	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."  So that's why I tick the "stability" box.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about longevity. Are we talking about the same? I think they are the same. We are talking about the same thing.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."  So that's why I tick the "stability" box.  A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about longevity. Are we talking about the same? I think they are the same. We are talking about the same thing.  Q. Okay. If you are, that will be of great benefit.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."  So that's why I tick the "stability" box.  A. Yes.  Q. "The only concern", you say, "is the overstressing of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about longevity. Are we talking about the same? I think they are the same. We are talking about the same thing.  Q. Okay. If you are, that will be of great benefit.  So far as safety is concerned, as we've seen in your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."  So that's why I tick the "stability" box.  A. Yes.  Q. "The only concern", you say, "is the overstressing of local areas in the structure."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about longevity. Are we talking about the same? I think they are the same. We are talking about the same thing.  Q. Okay. If you are, that will be of great benefit.  So far as safety is concerned, as we've seen in your slides, you identify four primary factors: stability	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."  So that's why I tick the "stability" box.  A. Yes.  Q. "The only concern", you say, "is the overstressing of local areas in the structure."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about longevity. Are we talking about the same? I think they are the same. We are talking about the same thing.  Q. Okay. If you are, that will be of great benefit.  So far as safety is concerned, as we've seen in your slides, you identify four primary factors: stability  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."  So that's why I tick the "stability" box.  A. Yes.  Q. "The only concern", you say, "is the overstressing of local areas in the structure."  A. Yes.  Q. That's as I understand your position. However, and we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	and "fitness for purpose" is achieved provided durability and consequential longevity are not compromised; would you agree with that as a proposition?  A. Agree. This is very important. Very important.  Q. That's the way that Prof McQuillan expresses it.  What about this: safety and fitness for purpose is achieved if, as constructed, the structure is capable of being used and functions, in this case as a station, safely and without physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRC?  A. Agree.  Q. That's the way that Dr Glover puts it.  You, however, say that the structure is only safe and fit for purpose when it is able to meet certain criteria during its intended working life?  A. I think they are the same. He's talking about longevity. Are we talking about the same? I think they are the same. We are talking about the same thing.  Q. Okay. If you are, that will be of great benefit.  So far as safety is concerned, as we've seen in your slides, you identify four primary factors: stability	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	a point you made right at the end of your presentation of localised overstressing of individual structural elements.  A. Yes.  Q. And your view is, if I've understood this correctly could we look at paragraph 44 of your report, please. That's the COI 1 report.  A. Yes.  Q. You say, under the heading, "The updated design by MTR": "I have been provided with the updated design calculations carried out by MTR. I believe that the other experts also are in possession of these calculations. My report relies on this set of calculations. From the updated design calculations, it is clear that the as-constructed structure has no structural stability problem."  So that's why I tick the "stability" box.  A. Yes.  Q. "The only concern", you say, "is the overstressing of local areas in the structure."

Page 57 Page 59 1 1 far as the top of the EWL slab and the top of the east theoretically there was overstressing? 2 2 diaphragm wall is concerned, there is no evidence of A. Yes, okay, you can say that. 3 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Because they then redistributed. 3 overstressing? 4 A. Can you repeat your question? Is it shown here in my 4 I mean, that's a theoretical concept, isn't it? 5 5 A. It is allowed -- but it is also real, it's not just report or what? 6 Q. No. 6 theoretical. If you don't allow redistribution --7 A. Okay. 7 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The redistribution is real, but the 8 overstressing you referred to is theoretical? 8 Q. You say: 9 9 "The only concern is the overstressing of local A. After the redistribution, there's no more overstressing, 10 10 areas in the structure." yes. 11 A. Yes. 11 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Right. 12 12 Q. What I was suggesting to you is there is no A. But then the structure's got to be ductile, otherwise 13 overstressing at the top of the EWL slab and the top of 13 you cannot do the redistribution. 14 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. I see what you are saying. 14 the east diaphragm wall. That is correct, is it not? 15 15 MR PENNICOTT: Just to finish on this point, could you just A. Actually, there were overstressing, otherwise there's no look at paragraph 67 of your report, please. 16 need for redistribution. There was, because of 16 17 17 A. Yes. overstressing, that's why the consultant recommended 18 a 30 per cent redistribution of moment from the fixed 18 Q. Probably we ought to find out where we are. Could you 19 19 scroll up, please, just to find out what heading we are end to the mid-span of the structure. 20 Q. The work to the construction joint at the top of the EWL 20 under. You are talking about the construction joint at 21 21 this section of your report, Dr Lau; do you see that? slab and top of the east diaphragm wall is not being 22 22 A. Yes, okay, because -- okay. Let's -- okay. carried out because of overstressing, is it, the dowel 23 23 Q. Then if you go to paragraph 67, you say: bars? That's not to do with overstressing; that's to do 24 24 "Without the L-shaped rebars, tensile forces in the with workmanship problems. 25 A. Okay. I understand what you are talking about. After 25 fixed moment joint had to be transferred through Page 58 Page 60 all the analysis we agree that there is no more 1 1 concrete. It is not desirable to rely on concrete to 2 2 structural problem, it's a workmanship problem. I'm take tensile force. MTR's consultants then carried out 3 3 sorry, because I didn't catch what you said. I'm sorry analyses of the joint in question based on the updated about that. 4 4 design." 5 Q. It's probably my fault, but anyway, so far as -- you 5 This is the point you are making. 6 refer to overstressing in local areas, but at the top of 6 7 7 the east diaphragm wall and the EWL slab, that's not to Q. "It is now found that the concrete at the construction 8 do with overstressing, that's to do with workmanship? 8 joints is not overstressed under the updated design 9 A. Workmanship. Okay. 9 despite the lack of L-shaped vertical reinforcements at 10 10 Q. All right. the top of the diaphragm wall. It is probably due to 11 A. Because actually your question is not too specific. Can 11 the fact that the internal stresses generated under the 12 I tell you what I understand? If I'm wrong, then you 12 updated design are lower than those under the original 13 correct me. 13 design." 14 Q. Yes. Please do. 14 And so forth. 15 A. In the original design, after discovery of all these 15 A. Agree. 16 defects, Atkins carried out an analysis. They found 16 MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? 17 that the joint, the fixed-end moment, there were 17 CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes. 18 overstressing, so they carried out a 30 per cent 18 (11.38 am) 19 redistribution, to redistribute the bending moment to 19 (The luncheon adjournment) 20 the mid-span, and for that, because of that, they 20 (11.59 am) 21 reduced the utilisation factor at the joint. So there 21 MR PENNICOTT: Dr Lau, good morning again. 22 were overstressing initially, but after the updated 22 Dr Lau, can we just focus for a few minutes on 23 design there were no more -- no more. So, if we go this 23 rupture of sections --24 sort of step, then I can agree with you. 24 A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Presumably you are saying: so 25 Q. -- which is of primary concern. There are, as

Page 61 Page 63 1 there area A? 1 I understand it, two essential causes of localised 2 overstressing, concerning the coupler assemblies and the 2 A. Yes. 3 shear links. 3 Q. The reason I suggested it was three areas -- two yellow 4 A. Yes. 4 and one green; do you see that? 5 5 Q. Those are the two primary drivers or causes of local A. Yes. 6 6 overstressing, as you see it? Q. And you think that's about 15 panels? 7 7 A. About 15 panels. Actually, I counted myself. It's A. Agree. 8 8 Q. So far as the defective coupler connections are exactly 15, yes. 9 concerned, what that has led to in terms of suitable 9 Q. All right. Then, as far as the SAT is concerned, to do 10 10 with shear links rather than coupler assemblies, we've measures is a strengthening of the connections between 11 the capping beam and the EWL slab at area A? 11 got a few panels down here in the SAT area as well? 12 A. Yes. 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. So despite -- and I think you made this point at the end 13 Q. Okay. Of course also we know, so far as area A is 14 14 concerned, that the work is being done not on the basis of your presentation, quite helpfully -- all that has 15 15 been said about the coupler connections and the coupler of any extensive opening-up in area A but by way of 16 assemblies, no suitable measures, in relation to coupler 16 extrapolation --17 assemblies specifically, are required in the HKC, area B 17 A. Sure. 18 and area C? 18 Q. -- from the opening-up that's been done in HKC, area B 19 19 A. Agree. and area C? 20 20 Q. Even then, so far as the suitable measures in area A are A. Agree, yes. 21 concerned, they are just in three specific locations; is 21 O. So far as the shear links are concerned, we've 22 22 that right? identified the area in the SAT, and as I understand it 23 23 A. About 15 panels, yes. in areas B and C there are also some localised areas. 24 Q. And so far as the SAT area is concerned, in one 24 If we look at, please -- it could be the previous page 25 location? 25 or it could be the next page -- that's the HHS, we don't Page 62 Page 64 1 A. In one -- no, shear link. 1 need to worry about that for the moment. One back, 2 2 Q. You think that's just to do with the shear links? please. That's the construction joint. Then one back, 3 3 A. Shear links, not couplers. please. Right. Okay, here. 4 4 I think you mentioned a figure of 1 per cent in your Q. Okay. Just shear links? 5 A. Just shear links. 5 presentation just a moment ago? 6 Q. Can we just look at a diagram or plan, drawing: 6 A. Yes. It used to be 2.5 per cent, used to be, but now, 7 7 OU9/11375. after they sharpen the pencil, they look at the 8 8 design -- in fact, they also incorporate some of the Dr Lau, I'm not sure whether you would be aware, but 9 comments from actually Mr Southward. They allow for the 9 every week over the last few months MTRC have been 10 10 updating the Commission as to the progress of the actual reinforcement area, so now it's tightened up. At 11 the moment, it's about 1 per cent. It may still reduce. 11 suitable measures. 12 A. Okay. 12 Q. It may be that people with better eyesight than me can 13 identify the areas -- is it possible to identify the 13 Q. This is the cover sheet -- you can look at it on the 14 screen -- it's probably going to be easier on the screen 14 areas on here? 15 at the moment -- this is the cover sheet for the status 15 A. I can't. 16 as of Christmas Day, 25 December. 16 Q. I can't either. 17 A. My eyesight is bad as yours. 17 A. Okay. 18 Q. Have you been looking at these documents? 18 CHAIRMAN: Is it possible to do what? 19 MR PENNICOTT: To actually identify where the areas are on 19 A. I think I have read a few of them, yes. I think I have 20 read the latest one. 20 here. 21 O. There is one later than this --21 CHAIRMAN: Yes, I can. MR PENNICOTT: There's some colour in certain places, 22 22 A. I read the latest one. 23 23 Q. -- which I think might have just gone into the bundle, towards the left-hand end in area A, but for example --24 24 but for my purposes it doesn't matter. yes, if we blow up area B, if we go along there, there's 25 Can we then go on to page 11382, please. We can see 25 a green area there, with the hand. These are the items

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

these two points in the long term. I'm not talking

crack width, et cetera, in the long term.

for purpose factors that you've mentioned?

about at the moment. At the moment, we just check the

rupture of section, but we need to consider durability,

Q. Are you satisfied that the suitable measures that we've

just been discussing or some of the ones we have just

been discussing are going to address all these fitness

### Entire Inquiry (Original and Extended) Page 65 Page 67 1 A. Yes. They reduce the stress level; the main point is. 1 we are looking for it, is it? 2 2 A. Yes. I think they are normally coloured. This is very important, reduce the stress level so we 3 Q. But those green ones will be the construction joints, 3 can improve the durability and improve the crack width. 4 4 Q. I should have said, perhaps, the two factors that you though, won't they? 5 5 A. I think these are construction joints. The construction emphasise in paragraph 42 of your report are durability 6 joints, I think there are 23. I counted them. 6 and cracking? Q. Yes, there are 23. 7 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. Okay. Could we then look at a few points on the coupler 8 A. 23, yes. 9 Q. All right. I was going to ask you: in paragraph 70 of 9 10 10 your report, you refer to 2.5 per cent area --A. Yes. 11 A. At the time. 11 Q. As we've discussed already, this is the first topic Q. -- but you now -- it's gone down to 1 per cent? 12 12 relating to safety and fitness for purpose. 13 A. Yes. 13 14 14 Q. All right. Q. What happened was that a comprehensive coupler testing 15 15 A. I think it is what we call engineering judgment. We programme was carried out together with opening-up work, 16 exercise engineering judgment. I think it's a good 16 and do you accept that the programme -- and I assume 17 17 you've looked at the results of the testing programme -point, yes. 18 Q. You've not been involved in any of these decisions about 18 19 19 Q. -- provides a basis to establish an acceptance criteria suitable measures? 20 A. No, I'm just an observer, but I did check the 20 for the safety of the coupler connections? A. Exactly what do you -- well, I know that there were 21 21 calculations. I'm just an observer. I was not involved 22 22 at all. tests on the couplers. 23 23 Q. All right. Q. Yes. 24 24 A. In particular, partially engaged couplers. I know that. Now, so far as fitness for purpose is concerned, 25 could we please go back to your report at paragraph 39. 25 I knew that. And I knew the result as well. So exactly Page 66 Page 68 1 The factors that you consider to be relevant to 1 what you want me to respond to your question, exactly? 2 2 fitness for purpose you list out in paragraph 39. Q. The two primary factors in the coupler testing programme 3 3 A. Yes. were an engagement length of at least 37 millimetres --4 4 Q. So, at (a), durability -- if we could scroll down, A. Yes. 5 please -- deformation --5 Q. -- and no more than two threads showing. 6 6 A. Yes. 7 7 Q. -- fire resistance, cracking, vibration and fatigue? Q. You are aware of that. And that was established through 8 8 this testing programme as the acceptance criteria; do A. Yes. 9 9 Q. It we go to the next page, please, you also bring back you agree? 10 10 in seismic design under this fitness for purpose as A. Oh, I see. You are talking about the PAUT test? well? 11 Q. Yes. 11 12 A. Yes. 12 A. Okay. Okay. 13 Q. Can I ask you this, Dr Lau: do any of those seven 13 Q. Those acceptance criteria, the 37 millimetres and the 14 factors add anything to what we've just been discussing 14 two threads showing, did you have any involvement at 15 under the general heading of rupture of section? 15 all --16 A. Durability, for example. I think we need to consider 16 A. No. Q. -- in the drawing up of those criteria? 17 durability. Crack width. I think we need to consider 17

A. No. I'm just an observer. I have no involvement at

Q. When you saw the draft holistic report in particular in

May last year, as you told us this morning, were you

asked to comment on the coupler testing criteria?

Q. Do you have a view now about the efficacy of that

testing criteria, the 37 millimetres and the two threads

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

all.

A. No, not at all.

25

failed, presumably it's accepted; is that right?

A. Take, for example, if you look at the appendix for the

Page 71 Page 69 1 test, I looked at it very carefully. I try to identify 1 showing? Do you agree with it? 2 2 A. I have no particular view. This is a method done by the what happened. If it is more than 37, according to the 3 MTR. I have no particular view on that, no. 3 PAUT test, they accept it. If there are two threads --4 Q. One of the issues between yourself and the other experts 4 more than two threads outside, they reject it. So this 5 5 is whether a partially engaged coupler connection is the only way to test whether a coupler is acceptable 6 should, if at all, be regarded as safe and fit for 6 7 purpose; do you agree? 7 MR PENNICOTT: Yes. But the point is, Dr Lau, they are not 8 8 testing whether they are butt-to-butt. They can't be. A. Yes. 9 Q. To your way of thinking, is a threaded rebar engaged to 9 On your analysis, they cannot be, can they? 10 10 the extent of 37 millimetres into a coupler fully or A. Now, but the thing is --11 partially engaged? 11 Q. Am I right? 12 A. There are two issues here. The first one is we want the 12 A. Let me put it this way. If I look at all the tests, 13 couplers to be butt-to-butt; right? This is the most 13 quite often there are more than 37. In fact, in all the 14 14 tests, in the appendix, quite often there are more than important point. Now, according to the PAUT test, 15 15 37, and of course they were accepted, and if they were that's the only acceptance level we can have. If you 16 don't accept this acceptance level, I don't know what 16 less than 37 they were rejected; right? And if there 17 sort of level we can accept. 17 are two threads exposed, more than two threads exposed, 18 Q. Is, to your way of thinking, Dr Lau, a threaded rebar 18 they were also rejected. So this is the criteria to see 19 19 engaged to the extent of 37 millimetres into a coupler whether certain couplers is accepted or not. Now, 20 fully or partially engaged? Please answer my question. 20 whether it is right or not, I cannot make any major 21 comment, but this is the test accepted by all the 21 A. If using the PAUT, according to the test, it's supposed 22 22 to be fully engaged. You know, this is the acceptance parties at the time. 23 23 criteria. Whether it's correct or not, I can't comment Q. Yes. 24 24 on that. This is something I did not participate in. A. But if you ask me, if you do not accept this type of 25 This is the test. 25 criteria, there could be even more defective couplers. Page 70 Page 72 1 Now, if you do not accept this criteria, there could 1 Q. Could I ask you, please, to be shown one of your slides, 2 be more defective couplers. 2 and could we please look at 24. 3 Q. Quite. 3 A. Yes. 4 A. It could be. 4 Q. If we look at the top diagram first --5 Q. The reality is, Dr Lau -- we'll look at it in 5 A. Yes. a moment -- if a threaded rebar has an engagement length 6 6 Q. -- Dr Lau -- actually, no. Let's look at the bottom one 7 7 of 37 millimetres, there's no way of telling whether first, the 48 millimetre. So this is assuming, the 8 it's butt-to-butt or not, is there? 8 bottom diagram, that the thread on both pieces of rebar 9 A. Now, this is the failure criteria rather -- if you ask 9 is 48 millimetres. 10 me, I would look at it as a failure criteria rather than 10 A. Yes. 11 an acceptance criteria. If you have -- in the PAUT 11 Q. If I've understood this correctly, Dr Lau, what you are 12 test, if you've got 37 millimetres with a 3 millimetre 12 assuming is on the left-hand side, the 48 is, as it 13 tolerance, and the exposed thread is two, then it's 13 were, fully engaged to all 48? 14 supposed to be butt-to-butt. So I look at it as 14 A. Yes. 15 a failure criteria. I wouldn't look at it as 15 Q. So there's nothing showing on the left-hand side. If 16 an acceptance criteria. 16 that's the position, then because we know the coupler is 17 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What's the difference? 17 88 millimetres long, of necessity there will be two 18 A. Because otherwise there would be more defective 18 threads showing, 8 millimetres, on the right-hand side? 19 couplers, in reality; am I right? Because if you are 19 A. Yes. 20 right, there would be more defective couplers. There's 20 Q. In your report -- we don't need to look at it -- you 21 21 refer to the fact that you were given seven couplers, 22 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I understand what you are saying 22 and I imagine some pieces of threaded rebar. 23 Dr Lau, but something that is -- if something hasn't 23 A. Yes.

Q. Did you measure -- who gave you those samples?

A. I asked Highways Department to send me all these

24

Page 76

## Page 73

- 1 couplers so that I can fit around. I want to understand
- 2 all this concept about -- I just want to test it. In
- 3 particular, what I want to do is I want to test whether,
- 4 if it is not fully butt-to-butt, what will happen.
- 5 Q. Did you measure the total length of the thread on any of
- 6 those seven that you were given?
- 7 A. Yes. Yes.
- 8 O. What was the answer?
- 9 A. They vary from 44 to 48.
- 10 Q. Right. How many 48s were there?
- 11 A. Maybe one or two.
- 12 Q. So, going back to your diagrams, the next one up, you
- 13 illustrate a position where you've got a 44 millimetre
- 14 piece of rebar on the left-hand side, as it were --
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. -- and 48 on the other, and that would give you one
- 17 thread showing, in that situation?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Then, perhaps the more interesting one, you've got the
- 20 44 millimetre coupler on the left-hand side fully
- 21 engaged?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. And you are assuming this time that the 44 millimetre on
- 24 the right-hand side was also fully engaged?
- 25 A. Yes.

1

2

- 1 Q. -- Dr Lau, is a position where the enhanced PAUT
  - engagement length is 39.9 millimetres?
- 3
- 4 Q. And the number of exposed threads is zero?
- 5
- 6 Q. One simply wouldn't know whether that is a butt-to-butt
- 7 joint or not?
- 8 A. If we do not accept that, that would be -- because you
- 9 accept this as acceptable.
- 10 Q. Yes.
- 11 A. This is the problem. If we do not have this sort of
- 12 criteria, we don't know how to accept it. There would
- 13 be a lot of defective couplers. So we have to draw
- 14 a line, because below the limitation of the PAUT test
- 15 there would be a 3 millimetre tolerance, and that's --
- 16 Q. So that could go either way.
- 17 A. Well, in fact I look at this and give this a lot of
- 18 thought myself, because if we do not accept this, simply
- 19 that there are too many defective couplers, so we need
- 20 to draw a line, and this line, I can accept that,
- 21 because --
- 22 Q. There would only be too many defective couplers is your
- 23 starting point is they've got to be butt-to-butt?
- 24 A. But at the same time, I do have a lot -- I do have seven 25
  - couplers in my office. I tested so many times. If they

# Page 74

7

- Q. So, going back to the question I asked you just now, if
- 2 that coupler on the right-hand side was only engaged up
- 3 to 37 millimetres, it could not, by definition, be
- 4 butt-to-butt, could it?
- 5 A. Agree.
- 6 Q. And so, going back to the acceptance criteria,
- 7 37 millimetres and two threads, you simply do not know
- 8 and cannot be sure whether or not butt-to-butt has been
- 9 achieved?
- 10 A. Based on that particular test limitation, yes. Based on
- 11 the test limitation, that's all that we can do, based on
- 12 the PAUT test. But if we do not accept that as
- 13 acceptance criteria, then the point is there would be
- 14 even more defective couplers.
- 15 Q. Yes.
- 16 And so if we could look at appendix B3 to the
- 17 holistic report, please, so that's OU3309 in OU5. There
- 18 are several sheets, Dr Lau. I expect you have looked at
- 19 these.
- 20 A. I have looked at these quite a number of times.
- 21 Q. All right. We can take a number of these by way of
- 22 example. Let's scroll down to the next page and take
  - item 29, towards the foot of the page.
- 24 So what we have here --
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 are not butt-to-butt, it would be slack, and I do not
  - 2 want this slack coupler in the structure. Because even
  - 3 at very low stress level, the structure starts to crack,
  - 4 the concrete starts to crack, this is bad. As
  - 5 an engineer, I cannot accept that.
  - 6 Q. Dr Lau, you are aware, and I'm not going to dwell on all
    - those results, but there are very, very few bars of
  - 8 48 millimetres, they are the exception rather than the
  - 9 rule. There are quite a number at 44 or thereabouts
  - 10 millimetres. As we've just seen, there are quite a lot
  - less than 44 millimetres. There's clearly no silence, 11
  - 12 absolute silence, in the production of these threads,
  - 13 the threaded rebars, is there?
  - 14 A. I think they are all over 44 millimetres. That's how
  - 15 I understand. It's between 44 to 48. I don't think
  - 16 any -- well, if it's less than 44 millimetres, there
  - 17 would be a problem, and I think the whole idea by the
  - 18 manufacturer is that they make sure that it is more than
  - 19 44, up to 48.
  - 20 Q. How can that be the case, Dr Lau? The one I've just
  - 21 showed you was engaged to 39.9 with no exposed threads.
  - 22 A. But this is a PAUT result. This is not the true result.
  - 23 Q. Right.
  - 24 A. I think we have to be very careful. This is the PAUT
  - 25 result. We don't know exactly what happened inside.

Page 79 Page 77 1 1 an explanation; we might not. I don't know. Of course, we do not know. But the PAUT has a tolerance CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. 2 2 of 3 millimetres, so we've got to draw a line in the 3 acceptance criteria of the PAUT result, and if we do not 3 MR PENNICOTT: This is part of your report, Dr Lau, where 4 accept that, there would be a lot of unacceptable 4 you are discussing various aspects of Mr Southward's 5 5 couplers. report. 6 Q. All right. You are aware that the other three experts 6 A. Yes. 7 7 Q. You refer at paragraph 94 to elongation tests, and then are all agreed that if there's a minimum engagement 8 8 length of about seven threads or 32 millimetres, the 9 9 coupler connection should be regarded as having "My comment: This is the main concern of MTR." 10 10 sufficient strength to pass all the necessary strength I think it's your main concern as well. 11 tests? 11 12 A. Strength tests, yes. 12 Q. Because that's what you say. Then you say: 13 Q. Do you agree? 13 "Failure to meet this requirement [the elongation A. But not fit for purpose. When we talk about fitness for 14 14 test] has implication on ductility, crack width, 15 15 purpose, we talk about elongation as well. The two have durability and deformation which are parts of the 16 to go together. 16 requirements in respect of 'fitness for purpose' 17 Q. Let's taken it in stages. The other three experts agree 17 including safety." 18 that if there's a minimum engagement of seven 18 Do you see that? 19 19 A. Yes. threads/32 millimetres, the coupler connection will have 20 sufficient strength to pass all the strength tests. Do 20 Q. So, as I understand it, you say that if the coupler 21 21 assemblies, the coupler connections, are incapable of you agree with that as a proposition? 22 22 A. For the -- this is the case, as far as the test is passing the elongation tests, then it gives rise to 23 23 a risk of crack width, durability and deformation? concerned. There were 54 tests so far. I accept that 24 24 A. Yes. this is the case. 25 Q. Right. And that opinion is derived by the other experts 25 Q. And that's your point. Okay. Page 78 Page 80 1 on the basis of the partial engagement test that has 1 You are aware, presumably, that the completed 2 2 been carried out by MTR? structures at the COI -- that we're concerned with in 3 3 A. I know, yes. COI 1 and COI 2 have been completed for a number of 4 Q. So you agree that if you are only looking at strength, 4 years now? 5 they are right? 5 A. I know. About two years, yes. 6 A. Yes. 6 Q. I think a bit longer than that, actually, for some of 7 7 Q. However, as I understand it, your point is they won't them. Have you seen any evidence on any of your visits 8 pass the elongation test? 8 or have you seen any photographs, any other evidence, 9 9 A. Agree. that there are such cracks? 10 10 Q. So your main concern is not strength at all but rather A. If there are cracks, they will be inside the concrete, 11 the consequences of the failure to pass the elongation 11 yes, because --12 tests? 12 Q. You have seen no external evidence of any such cracks? 13 A. Agree, yes, because the two things have to go together, 13 A. I have not inspected the structure myself anyway. 14 strength and fit for purpose. 14 I assume that there is no such crack appearing at the 15 Q. If you look at paragraphs 94 and 95 of your report --15 moment, because they all appear in the joint; right? 16 I think this is --16 And I mentioned that looking at the finite element 17 CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could you help me, Mr Pennicott. The 17 analysis provided by all the consultants, there would be 18 answer given by Dr Lau was: 18 cracks -- even without this sort of elongation in the 19 19 "Agree, yes, because the two things have to go couplers, assuming that the reinforcement is all 20 together, strength and fit for purpose." 20 perfect, there are still cracks on the top of the diaphragm wall and on the soil side of the diaphragm 21 MR PENNICOTT: Yes. 21 CHAIRMAN: Strength I obviously understand. I'm not quite 22 22 wall. Assuming there's no problem with the 23 sure how that fits in with fit for purpose. Do you see 23 reinforcement, there are still cracks on the outside, 24 the points I make? 24 and you can't see them because they are on the soil side 25 MR PENNICOTT: That's where I'm about to go. We might get 25 of the diaphragm wall and on the top of the diaphragm

doing. That's what Atkins is doing at the moment.

Page 83 Page 81 1 1 wall. Q. But that's all to do with calculations based on the 2 2 If we have this sort of partially engaged coupler failures, not anything to do with elongation tests at 3 used in the assessment, there would be even more cracks 3 4 in the structure. I tell you, cracks, once you have 4 A. No, no, no. They try to reduce the stress level in the 5 5 cracks, you cannot recover. They only accumulate. They joint so that the elongation would be smaller. So I do 6 6 can only accumulate, they cannot recover. So, with the not agree with you. 7 passage of time, there will be even more cracks in the 7 Q. All right. 8 8 CHAIRMAN: So, Doctor, it would be your position that if future. This is what I worry about for durability. 9 9 Q. You are worried about -- you are speculating, Dr Lau. there is no butt-to-butt connection in the coupler, then 10 10 A. I'm not speculating. that assembly is going to fail an elongation test? 11 Q. You are speculating. 11 A. Elongation test, yes. 12 A. No, I'm not speculating. 12 CHAIRMAN: Okay. And that failure will give rise to a real 13 Q. You haven't seen any evidence of any cracks at all. 13 risk of the various matters to which you have already 14 referred? 14 A. I tell you, my speciality in my research is crack 15 15 propagation in strain-softened material which is A. It gives rise to at least cracks in the concrete, 16 concrete and rock, and I've done so much analysis on 16 because the amount of elongation is large. Actually, 17 this sort of material in the laboratory and under the 17 it's large. Because concrete will crack even at very, 18 computer. I know what will happen, you know, according 18 very small strain. Very small strain. At the moment, 19 19 we are talking about 0.24 up to 0.25 millimetres just on to my theory, I know what will happen. 20 Q. Do you agree with this, that the highest loading of the 20 one particular coupler. This is going to crack the 21 21 structures was actually during the construction stage 22 22 rather than the permanent stage? CHAIRMAN: Again, returning to -- I don't know if you were 23 23 the witness last week, when I referred to what I might A. Why? I disagree. Q. The answer to your question is that in the permanent 24 24 call straightforward, simple language given to the 25 stage there is intermediate support for a lot of these 25 workers, just like in the military, you know, you give Page 82 Page 84 1 structures, whereas during the course of construction 1 straightforward directions to your soldiers and so you 2 2 they were not? And I think all the other experts agree do here to workmen who are not as qualified as you would 3 3 and have agreed in the past that the highest loading was be, for example. 4 4 during the construction stage, not in the permanent I don't recall anything where there's any emphasis 5 stage. Do you agree or disagree? 5 placed by anybody in a position to do so on the real 6 A. I disagree because in the updated design, they analyse 6 importance of ensuring butt-to-butt connection, because 7 7 the structure as it is now -- as it is now -- and otherwise there will be a failure of the assembly to 8 8 according to Atkins, we still require the suitable meet an elongation requirement, and that will render the 9 9 measures, as it is now. We take account all the moment area of the assembly unsafe for various reasons you've 10 10 redistribution, we take in account the 1.26 partial given. It seems to me to be quite important, you know. 11 11 safety factor, which should be 1.4. Despite all this, It's a bit like saying, you know, to a soldier, when 12 Atkins still found that we need suitable measures. 12 you've still got a bullet up the barrel of your gun, 13 Q. What suitable measures do you say are addressing the 13 don't drop the gun on the floor; you are likely to shoot 14 particular problem of the failure to pass the elongation 14 someone by mistake. This is the same sort of thing, is 15 tests? 15 it not? You've got to be really careful here because if 16 A. To reduce the stress level in the joint. That's what 16 you have a number of failures to ensure butt-to-butt 17 they are doing at the moment. To lower the stress level 17 connection, then you are rendering each assembly of no 18 18 benefit at all and in fact you are endangering the 19 19 Q. Can you point to anything specific that is being done by entire structure. 20 way of suitable measures to address the failure to pass 20 A. In the long term, yes. 21 21 CHAIRMAN: Well, in the long term -- in 40 years or elongation tests? 22 22 A. They are increasing the thickness of the slab locally. 60/70 years you might get bad cracking --23 23 They increase the thickness of the slab locally, to A. Yes. That's what --24 reduce the stress inside the joint. That's what we are 24 CHAIRMAN: -- a requirement for urgent repairs, et cetera.

A. Actually, this 0.1 millimetre permanent elongation very

Page 85  1 strict by government. If a coupler fails this 2 particular requirement, they wouldn't allow you to use 3 it. This is very important. 4 CHAIRMAN: Again, you will have to help me, because my 4 understanding was that that testing, the elongation 5 test, was done on the coupler prior to its sale, if 6 test, was done on the coupler prior to its sale, if 7 I can put it that way. In other words, you have to go 8 to government and say, "Here's what we intend to 9 supply." They check it for elongation and all the other 10 tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying 11 is that that unit which has already passed that test, 12 unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got 13 a failure of elongation? 14 A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre 15 limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the 16 concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up 17 to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the 18 assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. 19 CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done 20 on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got 21 workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where 22 the light is not necessarily that good, where it's 23 dusty, where the units are dirty? How do you ensure  10 shown me is far more subtle than that. I'm talk about something where you can say to the worl 2 about something where you can say to the worl 2 about something where you can say to the worl 3 it is, now all of you, it doesn't matter what you of education, you can see quite clearly what is absolutely required."  A. I do not know what happened on this site, but sites there were proper training by people like leads the workers.  9 CHAIRMAN: Okay.  10 A. I don't know what happened on this site.  11 CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA per train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point checking these things, of	tmen, "There level in other
particular requirement, they wouldn't allow you to use it. This is very important.  CHAIRMAN: Again, you will have to help me, because my understanding was that that testing, the elongation test, was done on the coupler prior to its sale, if I can put it that way. In other words, you have to go supply." They check it for elongation and all the other supply." They check it for elongation and all the other is that that unit which has already passed that test, unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  about something where you can say to the worl it is, now all of you, it doesn't matter what your of education, you can see quite clearly what is absolutely required."  A. I do not know what happened on this site, but sites there were proper training by people like bethe workers.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pethation the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point in spectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigi would have known or should to ensure in each and every matter that they had to ensure in each and every	tmen, "There level in other
it. This is very important.  CHAIRMAN: Again, you will have to help me, because my understanding was that that testing, the elongation test, was done on the coupler prior to its sale, if to government and say, "Here's what we intend to supply." They check it for elongation and all the other tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying is that that unit which has already passed that test, unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation.  CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's a very important point absolutely required."  A. I do not know what happened on this site, but the workers.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigi would have known or should have known as qualified persons that there were proper training by people like. And can you tell me: how is that done train the workers.  CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigi would have known or should have known as qualified persons that there were proper training by people like. And the workers.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there were proper training by people like. And the workers.  A. I don't know what happened on this site. CHAIRMAN: all right. Then also, on your basi	level
4 CHAIRMAN: Again, you will have to help me, because my 5 understanding was that that testing, the elongation 6 test, was done on the coupler prior to its sale, if 7 I can put it that way. In other words, you have to go 8 to government and say, "Here's what we intend to 9 supply." They check it for elongation and all the other 10 tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying 11 is that that unit which has already passed that test, 12 unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got 13 a failure of elongation? 14 A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre 15 limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the 16 concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up 17 to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the 18 assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. 19 CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done 20 on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got 21 workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where 22 the light is not necessarily that good, where it's 24 of education, you can see quite clearly what is absolutely required."  A. I do not know what happened on this site, but sites there were proper training by people like late the workers.  9 CHAIRMAN: Okay.  10 A. I don't know what happened on this site.  11 CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  12 document like that?  13 A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA per train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point of the individual contractor as to how to enforce the inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leight workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's matter that they had to ensure in each and every matter that they had to ensure in each and every matter that they had to ensure in each and every matter that they had to ensure in each and every matter that they had to ensure in each and ev	in other
bunderstanding was that that testing, the elongation test, was done on the coupler prior to its sale, if  I can put it that way. In other words, you have to go  to government and say, "Here's what we intend to  supply." They check it for elongation and all the other  tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying  is that that unit which has already passed that test,  unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got  a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre  limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the  concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up  to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the  assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation.  CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got  workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where  the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  absolutely required."  A. I do not know what happened on this site, but the workers.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  10 A. I don't know what happened on this site, but the workers.  CHAIRMAN: Os the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leig would have known or should have known  20 on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where  21 the light is not necessarily that good, where it's	
test, was done on the coupler prior to its sale, if  I can put it that way. In other words, you have to go  to government and say, "Here's what we intend to  supply." They check it for elongation and all the other  tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying  is that that unit which has already passed that test,  unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got  a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre  limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the  concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up  to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the  assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation.  CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known or should have known or should have known or should.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there were proper training by people like in sites there were proper training by people like in the workers.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site, but the workers.  CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA per train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point of CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known or should have known or should have known or should.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there were proper training by people like in the workers.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened	
To an put it that way. In other words, you have to go  to government and say, "Here's what we intend to  supply." They check it for elongation and all the other  tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying  is that that unit which has already passed that test,  unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got  a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre  limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the  concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up  to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the  assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation.  CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi  inspectors and engineers who were responsible  checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh  would have known or should have known  and the workers.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen  document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe  train the workers on site to ensure that it is  butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point  CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi  inspectors and engineers who were responsible  checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh  would have known or should have known  20 on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got  workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where  the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
to government and say, "Here's what we intend to supply." They check it for elongation and all the other tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying tis that that unit which has already passed that test, tunless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got a failure of elongation?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation.  CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  the workers.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: Othey.  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point  CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known  A. They should.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
supply." They check it for elongation and all the other tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying is that that unit which has already passed that test, unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation.  CHAIRMAN: Okay.  A. I don't know what happened on this site.  CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leight would have known or should have known or should have known or should.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
tests and they say, "That's fine." What you are saying is that that unit which has already passed that test, unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  10 A. I don't know what happened on this site. CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known  20 A. They should. CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
is that that unit which has already passed that test, unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got a failure of elongation?  A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. CHAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known would have known or should have known as qualified persons that there we the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  The HAIRMAN: So the answer is you haven't seen document like that?  A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe train the workers on site to ensure that it is  CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known 20 A. They should.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
unless it's assembled butt-to-butt, you've still got a failure of elongation?  12 document like that? 13 A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe 14 A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre 15 limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the 16 concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up 17 to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the 18 assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. 19 CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done 20 on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got 20 A. They should. 21 workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where 22 the light is not necessarily that good, where it's 23 document like that? 24 A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA pe 15 train the workers on site to ensure that it is 16 CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi 17 inspectors and engineers who were responsible 28 checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh 29 would have known or should have known 20 A. They should. 20 CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	anv actual
13 A. I haven't seen any, but in theory the BOSA per 14 A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre 15 limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the 16 concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up 17 to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the 18 assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. 19 CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done 19 on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got 10 workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where 10 workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where 11 train the workers on site to ensure that it is 15 butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point 16 CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi 17 inspectors and engineers who were responsible 18 checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh 19 would have known or should have known 20 A. They should. 21 CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we 22 matter that they had to ensure in each and every	any actual
A. Yes. The whole idea that we want the 0.1 millimetre limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation.  CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  train the workers on site to ensure that it is butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known 20 A. They should.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	onle will
limitation was to stop all these cracks forming in the concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  butt-to-butt, because it's a very important point CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known 20 A. They should. CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	7p1011
concrete. Now, as far as the site is concerned, it's up to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. CHAIRMAN: All right. Then also, on your basi inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. the checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known to A. They should.  CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
to the individual contractor as to how to enforce the assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  inspectors and engineers who were responsible checking these things, of the MTR and of Leight would have known or should have known 20 A. They should. CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
assembly, to make sure there is no permanent elongation. CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  18 checking these things, of the MTR and of Leigh would have known or should have known 20 A. They should. 21 CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
19 CHAIRMAN: All right. And can you tell me: how is that done 20 on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got 21 workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where 22 the light is not necessarily that good, where it's 23 would have known or should have known 26 A. They should. 27 CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
on a simple, straightforward manner where you've got workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's  20 A. They should. 21 CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	iton, the j
workmen doing an awful lot of these in conditions where the light is not necessarily that good, where it's 21 CHAIRMAN: as qualified persons that there we matter that they had to ensure in each and every	
22 the light is not necessarily that good, where it's 22 matter that they had to ensure in each and every	as a critical
20 dasty, where the differ the differ the difference of the differ	~
that in a clear and definitive manner? 24 butt-to-butt?	
25 A. Because in Hong Kong there is what we call the quality 25 A. Actually, there's a quality supervision plan iss	ued by
Page 86	Page 88
1 supervision plan, and these sort of couplers are 1 Leighton or the MTR to BD, telling BD what the	_
2 supposed to be inspected by the technically competent 2 going to inspect. The same thing happens to ever	-
3 person. It's specified in the approved plan in 3 site in Hong Kong.	
4 Hong Kong. 4 CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that. It doesn't quite at	swer mv
5 CHAIRMAN: All right. But how does because what I 5 question.	, , , ,
6 remember is things like the PAUT test, we were suddenly 6 A. Okay.	
7 having to come up with a lot of high technology to judge 7 CHAIRMAN: Because I'm a layperson and I'm sp	eaking to you
8 whether it was butt-to-butt inside, and I can't imagine 8 as an expert. As a layperson I'm saying have yo	
9 people walking around with a sort of back-loaded PAUT 9 would it be correct to say that each qualified per	-
test which they kind of use on each individual one, so 10 responsible for inspection would have known th	
it has to be something more simple, does it not?  11 was one central critical issue to ensure, and nam	
12 A. That's why BOSA have a drawing or the picture showing 12 that was butt-to-butt assembly?	
that the maximum threads exposed is 2 millimetres. And 13 A. They should. They should. I don't know what	happened
you are supposed to look at that particular remember 14 on this site, but they should.	
there are four couplers with zero threads exposed, one, 15 CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you.	
and then eventually there are two threads 16 MR PENNICOTT: Could we please see slide 23 co	f Dr Lau's
17 CHAIRMAN: All right. 17 presentation, please. That's the one before this of	ne.
18 A and the technically competent person has to check the 18 It's the one immediately above it. I don't know to	vhether
19 couplers installed against that particular picture. 19 it is possible to get two slides on the screen, this	one
20 CHAIRMAN: Okay. I understand that. But have you found any 20 and the next one.	
21 document, in looking through BOSA's or MTR's or 21 Dr Lau, on the left-hand side	1
22 Leighton's documentation, that in clear, unambiguous 22 A. Yes.	
23 terms, makes quite clear to a dodo like myself, and 23 Q we have a document generated by BOSA?	
24 I would be a dodo down there, what has to be done in 24 A. Yes.	
ensuring butt-to-butt? Because the document you've 25 Q. It is headed, in large letters, "BOSA acceptable	

	Page 89		Page 91
1	tolerance"; do you see that?	1	there would be two threads showing. This is what it
2	A. Yes.	2	shows on this particular picture. And it's the duty of
3	Q. In the summary it says:	3	BOSA to go and train the workers on what to do.
4	"After connection has been fully tightened, one	4	CHAIRMAN: All right. We appreciate your point. I think
5	should see a maximum of TWO FULL THREADS", in	5	the point you are making, Doctor and thank you very
6	capital letters; do you see that?	6	much, it's been of assistance is that however you may
7	A. Yes.	7	read this particular document and any other documents,
8	Q. " to ensure a proper installation."	8	your understanding, both as an expert and as
9	A. Yes.	9	a contractor, is that it must be butt-to-butt?
10	Q. And thinking about the installation process, we have the	10	A. Yes.
11	diaphragm wall and the couplers have been installed into	11	CHAIRMAN: And if it's not butt-to-butt, the risks which you
12	the end of the rebar in the diaphragm wall and they are	12	have already described will be present?
13	essentially sticking out after they have been	13	A. Yes. That's all that I can say.
14	jet-sprayed, and Leighton's sub-contractor is coming	14	CHAIRMAN: Yes, and you cannot say what BOSA may or may no
15	along to put his threaded rebar into the couplers; yes?	15	have done.
16	A. Yes.	16	A. I can't. I'm not the BOSA man. I'm not the
17	Q. And two or three guys, a 6 metre long piece of rebar	17	manufacturer. I don't know how they train the people.
18	with a 44 millimetre thread on the end?	18	CHAIRMAN: All right.
19	A. Yes.	19	A. But BOSA said it's got to be butt-to-butt and in fact
20	Q. And they start screwing the rebar into the coupler.	20	all the tests show that if it is not butt-to-butt, there
21	They get so far and they've got four threads showing,	21	will be permanent elongation. This is something I don't
22	but they can't go any further. What do they do?	22	want, I don't like. That's all. That's all I can say
23	Answer, presumably: unscrew it.	23	as an expert.
24	A. Unscrew, yes.	24	CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.
25	Q. Take it out, clean up the thread perhaps, have a look	25	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, a very last point on this.
	Page 90		Page 92
1	inside the coupler to make sure it's all clean. Right.	1	CHAIRMAN: Yes.
2	Having done that, have another go. This time they screw	2	MR PENNICOTT: Can we look at the transcript for Day 36 of
3	in and they get to a situation where it's fully	3	the Original Inquiry. I think it's page 82.
4	tightened but there are two threads showing. That's	4	A. Can you make it bigger?
5	perfectly acceptable, according to BOSA, and by	5	Q. We will, don't worry.
6	definition cannot be butt-to-butt. Do you agree?	6	Sorry, I should have said this is during the
7	A. If it is 44, there should be no thread showing. It's	7	cross-examination of Mr Paulino Lim from BOSA.
8	only when it is 48.	8	A. Okay.
9	Q. But you are allowed to have two threads showing,	9	Q. Prof Hansford will see he asked the question at the top
10	provided it's fully tightened. That's what it says.	10	of the page:
11	A. This is actually, you know	11	"I'll ask it at this point rather than later: and
12	Q. We can't go any further.	12	how important is it for them to be butt-to-butt? What
13	A this particular drawing, what they are saying is if	13	does that do?"
14	you have 44, there should be no thread showing, but	14	Then the answer was this:
15	there's	15	"When you are if you because some of the
16	Q. Where do they say that? Where do they say that?	16	requirement for a type 1 coupler is you there's two
17	A. Anyway	17	testing required."
	Q. Where do they say it?	18	I'm not sure what all that meant.
18		19	"The first one is an elongation test, where the
19	A. Anyway		-
19 20	Q. It doesn't say that, with respect.	20	sample is loaded to 0.6 FY, and in between you've got
19 20 21	<ul><li>Q. It doesn't say that, with respect.</li><li>A. Okay, okay. I don't know what BOSA is going to teach or</li></ul>	20 21	sample is loaded to 0.6 FY, and in between you've got a gauge that actually checks to see how much of the
19 20 21 22	<ul><li>Q. It doesn't say that, with respect.</li><li>A. Okay, okay. I don't know what BOSA is going to teach or train the workers. If they train the workers, they</li></ul>	20 21 22	sample is loaded to 0.6 FY, and in between you've got a gauge that actually checks to see how much of the rebar, once the stress has been released, how much
19 20 21 22 23	<ul><li>Q. It doesn't say that, with respect.</li><li>A. Okay, okay. I don't know what BOSA is going to teach or train the workers. If they train the workers, they should tell them what to do. I don't know what. I'm</li></ul>	20 21 22 23	sample is loaded to 0.6 FY, and in between you've got a gauge that actually checks to see how much of the rebar, once the stress has been released, how much movement is within that connection, and if it exceeds
19 20 21 22	<ul><li>Q. It doesn't say that, with respect.</li><li>A. Okay, okay. I don't know what BOSA is going to teach or train the workers. If they train the workers, they</li></ul>	20 21 22	sample is loaded to 0.6 FY, and in between you've got a gauge that actually checks to see how much of the rebar, once the stress has been released, how much

	Page 93		Page 95
1	Commissioner Hansford: I see. Thank you."	1	then what?
2	That's your understanding, is it, Dr Lau, of where	2	A. Always slip or movement, always.
3	this butt-to-butt requirement comes from; is that right?	3	CHAIRMAN: Always?
4	A. And also from their literature.	4	A. Even by hand, you can see that there's a movement. If
5	Q. Right.	5	you tighten it, there will be no movement. If you don't
6	A. Their literature also required butt-to-butt.	6	tighten, there will be movement.
7	Q. Could we scroll down a bit, please.	7	So for all partially engaged couplers, there is
8	A. Actually, I did not read this transcript.	8	bound to be movement.
9	Q. You haven't read this before? Okay. Can we scroll down	9	CHAIRMAN: So that's how you can tell whether or not, if you
10	a bit more, please; I'm not sure where it is. Keep	10	have less threading, it isn't butt-to-butt?
11	going. Sorry, can we go back up again, up above where	11	A. If it's not butt-to-butt, there is bound to be movement
12	we were just now. Keep going up. Up further, please.	12	in the assembly, bound to be. I tried so many times
13	Scroll down a bit, please.	13	using different types of bar and coupler in my office.
14	Sorry, sir, there is a piece of the transcript where	14	I like to try to see what happens and there's bound to
15	you were asking Paulino Lim what happens when it was	15	be movement if it's not butt-to-butt.
16	fully tightened, and the answer was, "It is assumed to	16	CHAIRMAN: Again, please forgive me. Coming back down to
17	be butt-to-butt", and I was trying to find that and	17	the ordinary workman trying to do his job under some
18	I can't.	18	pressure to get as much done in a day as possible
19	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Is that the extract we were looking	19	A. Sure.
20	at on Friday	20	CHAIRMAN: you are holding onto a rebar that's how long?
21	MR PENNICOTT: I think it was.	21	6 metres? You've got it in and maybe there's a little
22	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: that I think comes before this.	22	clip or something, there's dirt inside the coupler which
23	MR PENNICOTT: It's around there somewhere but I can't find	23	is already we are talking about a horizontal coupler
24	it.	24	now. Will they always be able to discover some sort of
25	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: It comes before this, I think.	25	movement or rattling?
	Page 94		Page 96
1	MR PENNICOTT: There it is. Thank you very much. "And when	1	A. If it's stuck there, you mean?
2	one or two threads are exposed" do you see that,	2	CHAIRMAN: Yes. You are looking at a very long rebar. You
3	Dr Lau?	3	are putting it in. There's a little bit of difficulty.
4	A. Yes.	4	I think Mr Pennicott gave an ideal example earlier. You
5	Q "am I right in saying it's therefore butt-to-butt?"	5	can't get it in at all, you pull it out, clean something
6	Then the answer from the witness was:	6	off, put it in again. It's now got two threads showing
7	"It is assumed to be butt-to-butt", and then and so	7	but it's, you know, a 6 metre thing, it's stuck. How do
8	forth and so on.	8	you do the rattle test, if I can call it that? You
9	The point being, once it is fully tightened, even if	9	probably can't; it's stuck there.
10	you have threads showing, it is assumed to be	10	A. If it is stuck because of, say for example, a piece of
11	butt-to-butt?	11	sand inside it's possible, right there would be
12	A. Okay. I tried myself many times. Actually if you	12	a problem because when the structure is loaded later on,
13	tighten it even by hand, you can't have any slip in the	13	it may crush this piece of sand and there would still be
1	assembly. Of course I'm talking about by hand.	14	movement.
14	assembly. Of course I in talking about by nand.		
14 15	Q. All right.	15	CHAIRMAN: But that's the point. I suppose what I'm trying
15 16		15 16	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's
15	Q. All right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?  A. Sure.	16 17	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's looking not only to what happened and why but how you
15 16 17 18	Q. All right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?  A. Sure.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Were you referring then to threads	16 17	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's
15 16 17	Q. All right.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?  A. Sure.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Were you referring then to threads that were 48 millimetres long?	16 17	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's looking not only to what happened and why but how you may improve matters generally for the future.  A. Sure.
15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. All right.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?</li> <li>A. Sure.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Were you referring then to threads that were 48 millimetres long?</li> <li>A. If it is 48 millimetres long because one end is</li> </ul>	16 17 18 19 20	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's looking not only to what happened and why but how you may improve matters generally for the future.  A. Sure.  CHAIRMAN: I suppose in my rather lame way I'm looking all
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. All right.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?</li> <li>A. Sure.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Were you referring then to threads that were 48 millimetres long?</li> <li>A. If it is 48 millimetres long because one end is always threaded in, the other end, if it is</li> </ul>	16 17 18 19 20 21	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's looking not only to what happened and why but how you may improve matters generally for the future.  A. Sure.  CHAIRMAN: I suppose in my rather lame way I'm looking all the time for something that is clear to the average
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. All right.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?</li> <li>A. Sure.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Were you referring then to threads that were 48 millimetres long?</li> <li>A. If it is 48 millimetres long because one end is always threaded in, the other end, if it is</li> <li>48 millimetres, there would be two threads outside, but</li> </ul>	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's looking not only to what happened and why but how you may improve matters generally for the future.  A. Sure.  CHAIRMAN: I suppose in my rather lame way I'm looking all the time for something that is clear to the average hard-working man down on the floor there who has to do
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. All right.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?</li> <li>A. Sure.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Were you referring then to threads that were 48 millimetres long?</li> <li>A. If it is 48 millimetres long because one end is always threaded in, the other end, if it is 48 millimetres, there would be two threads outside, but if we tighten it, there will be no slip at all.</li> </ul>	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's looking not only to what happened and why but how you may improve matters generally for the future.  A. Sure.  CHAIRMAN: I suppose in my rather lame way I'm looking all the time for something that is clear to the average hard-working man down on the floor there who has to do the fitting of the rebars.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. All right.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just be clear?</li> <li>A. Sure.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Were you referring then to threads that were 48 millimetres long?</li> <li>A. If it is 48 millimetres long because one end is always threaded in, the other end, if it is</li> <li>48 millimetres, there would be two threads outside, but</li> </ul>	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to do is because as part of a Commission, one's looking not only to what happened and why but how you may improve matters generally for the future.  A. Sure.  CHAIRMAN: I suppose in my rather lame way I'm looking all the time for something that is clear to the average hard-working man down on the floor there who has to do

Page 100

Page 97

- got a qualified guy standing right next to you the whole 1
- 2 time, which is another question, of course.
- 3 A. Yes, I think the BOSA people must train the workers
- 4 properly on site. This is proper training, I think. It
- 5 has to be done properly. If it is so important, then it
- 6 must be done properly.
- 7 CHAIRMAN: But you yourself have just said this is the
- 8 problem because if you've got some sand in there or
- 9 something like that, a long, 6 metre bar, it gets stuck,
- 10 there is no rattling, it's solid.
- 11 A. Then you look at the number of threads exposed.
- 12 CHAIRMAN: And you see two threads exposed?
- 13 A. If it's 44 millimetres and two threads exposed, then
- 14 it's not good enough.
- 15 CHAIRMAN: That's right. But you haven't measured the
- 16 number of threads, so there are going to be occasions,
- 17 therefore, when without any lack of competence on your
- 18 part you just haven't got it butt-to-butt?
- 19 A. Then this is supervision problem and training problem.
- 20 I think it's also training problem by the manufacturer.
- 21 CHAIRMAN: Yes.
- 22 A. Because if they know that -- if the manufacturer knows
- 23 that butt-to-butt is very important, they should ensure
- 24 that it is butt-to-butt.
- 25 CHAIRMAN: Good, it seems to be 1 o'clock.

A. Yes. 1

- 2 Q. As I think we've already discussed, at the time of the
- 3 holistic report suitable measures were proposed for
- 4 about 65 metres of slab length in area, and that has now
- 5 been reduced by something of the order of 20 metres or
- 6

8

- 7 A. I don't know. I just know that it is 15 panels.
  - I think there's some reduction. Exactly how much, I did
- 9 not know.
- 10 Q. Right. And as I understand, your principal concern, as 11 we've discussed, regarding the couplers, and therefore
- 12 that suitable measures work, is the elongation tests and
- 13 the failure of those tests --
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. -- according to you. What I'd like to do first of all
- 16 is try to identify precisely where it is that these
- 17 works were being carried out, because I then want to try
- 18 to ascertain your views about the mild and moderate and
- 19 severe conditions.
- 20 A. Okay.
- 21 O. Because they seem to be somehow linked, but at the 22
  - moment I'm in a state of confusion as to where these
- 23 works precisely are being carried out.
- 24 Can we start by looking at OU6/8590. I think we can
- 25 just focus on the top diagram, please, which is

Page 98

- MR PENNICOTT: Can I just -- actually, no, I think
- 2 perhaps --

1

- 3 CHAIRMAN: If you'd like to finish something off so that we
- 4 round it off.
- 5 MR PENNICOTT: I was going to go to mild, moderate and
- severe and so forth next but perhaps I will leave that 6
- 7 until after lunch.
- 8 CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you. 2.30?
- 9 MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir.
- 10 (1.01 pm)
- 11 (The luncheon adjournment)
- 12 (2.34 pm)
- MR PENNICOTT: Dr Lau, good afternoon. 13
- 14 A. Good afternoon.
- 15 Q. Can I just try to finish a couple of points off on the
- 16 couplers. As we've already discussed, the only area
- 17 that the coupler issue has given rise to the necessity,
- 18 so it is said, to carry out suitable measures, is in
- 19 area A at the EWL slab level.
- 20 A. Yes, that's right.
- 21 Q. I think I showed you a wrong drawing this morning and
- 22 I'll put that right a little later or shortly. That's
- 23 on the basis that in the other areas, the holistic
- 24 report found those areas to have sufficient reserve
- 25 capacity.

- 1 a cross-section through area A; do you see that, Dr Lau?
- 2 A. Yes.

- 3 Q. It would be quite helpful if you now were given a hard
  - copy of OU9 so that we've got two things to compare, at
- 5 page 11379.
- 6 Can we have that cross-section drawing back up,
- 7 please. Looking at the cross-section on the screen,
- 8 Dr Lau, and if you've got the plan in the hard copy --
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. -- can you identify for us where you believe the
- suitable measures are being worked on, on the 11
- 12 cross-section?
- 13 A. On the underside of the corner.
- 14 Q. Somebody will give you a gadget to point to it.
- 15 A. On the underside of this -- you see the underside of the 16 corners.
- 17 Q. When you say the underside --
- 18 A. They thickened the slab, concrete slab, and then put in
- 19 U-bars.
- 20 Q. Can you give me the gadget.
- So you say -- is it here (indicating)? 21
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. What about over here (indicating)?
- 24 A. I think the same.
- 25 Q. Now look at the plan.

	Page 101		Page 103
1	A. This is the west side; right?	1	experts about that.
2	Q. Yes.	2	Dr Lau, I'm not going to go over with you the
3	A. The west side, some of the west side, sometimes it's	3	68 per cent reduction factor and how it's been derived
4	also for the shear.	4	and utilised in area A, and so forth, or statistical
5	Q. Is it here (indicating)? Is it here (indicating)?	5	A. I can't answer you those questions. I'm not the expert.
6	A. Around that sort of area.	6	Q matters.
7	Q. So that's the west side?	7	A. Not my expertise.
8	A. That's also west side, as well, not just on the east	8	Q. All right.
9	side.	9	Now, so far as the coupler issue is concerned in the
10	Q. Dr Lau, I'm with you on the west side. We can see that	10	COI 2 areas
11	there.	11	A. Okay.
12	A. Yes.	12	Q we are concerned with the HHS area and the trough
13	Q. It looks as though there's a little bit of work there	13	walls.
14	(indicating).	14	A. Yes.
15	A. Yes.	15	Q. And you've explained your position with regard to,
16	Q. I don't see anything on the east side.	16	essentially, the protection of the columns in
17	A. I think there are also on this drawing, you cannot	17	particular.
18	see it properly, but there's another better drawing just	18	A. Yes.
19	for the suitable measures.	19	Q. You say you I think you explained in your
20	Q. All right. Let's just focus on the west side that we	20	presentation this morning you've done a hand calculation
21	can see there, and then going back to the cross-section.	21	and you worked out that the deflection that would be
22	That must be about there (indicating), is it?	22	required to potentially harm the columns is quite small,
23	A. Yes.	23	2.7 degrees, I think you said?
24	Q. So it's inside the diaphragm wall?	24	A. Agree, yes, 2.7 degrees.
25	A. Inside the diaphragm wall, yes. You cannot get you	25	Q. Is that deflection, of that magnitude, is that going to
	Page 102		Page 104
1	cannot do it outside.	1	be prevented by the suitable measures that are being
2	Q. Okay. So it's just inside the diaphragm wall, before	2	carried out?
3	whatever the other column is there (indicating), yes,	3	A. Yes.
4	that bit? So it's about where the hand is now?	4	Q. All right. And again those works are being carried out
5	A. Okay.	5	on the footing that a 35 per cent reduction factor is
6	Q. Is that the area you have been describing as somewhere	6	applicable, and that again is derived from the
7	between I think severe and very severe; is that right?	7	calculations that have been done in relation to the
8	A. Yes, because the whole structure is submerged in water.	8	other areas that have been tested?
9	The whole structure is submerged in water, and the water	9	A. Yes, that's right.
10	table actually fluctuates due to tidal variations, so	10	Q. I think we can see from recent reports from MTR that
11	for me they are contaminated by salt water, and the	11	something of the order of 90 per cent of that work has
12	diaphragm wall itself	12	been carried out?
13	Q. Despite the fact that we've got 1.2 metres of diaphragm	13	A. I think basically they are all completed by now, yes.
14	wall in the way?	14	Q. Okay. Have you been back to inspect any of that work?
15	A. But the diaphragm wall are not impermeable, because to	15	A. I cannot go in. I can't go in at all. I'm not allowed
16	construct a diaphragm wall has joints in between them,	16	to go in.
17	and they allow water to come in. Because diaphragm	17	Q. I thought they would let you in! Right.
18	walls are not watertight.	18	As part of Mr Southward's analysis in relation to
19	Q. Okay.	19	the trough walls, as we've seen already a couple of
20	A. So if you feel the diaphragm wall from the inside, it's	20	times, he carried out a yield line analysis?
21	always wet.	21	A. Yes.
21	Q. Okay. Thank you for that, Dr Lau. At least I now know	22	Q. And that's something that you criticise on the basis of,
22		22	and Transformation of the state
22 23	precisely where it is we are talking about. I was	23	as I understand it is this right a misapplication
22		23 24 25	as I understand it is this right a misapplication of the American Association of State Highway and Transportation document?

Page 107 Page 105 1 CHAIRMAN: So work on the basis that the failure rate, if 1 A. I would not say that. I would not say that. 2 I can misdescribe it, would have been about the same for 2 Q. How do you put it? 3 A. What I said was that he should have carried out more 3 these new contractors? 4 checks. That's all. I think, if he carried out those 4 A. Yes, at the moment, yes, but luckily -- I don't know 5 whether it's lucky or what -- but anyway, apply this 5 checks, maybe it is okay. 6 reduction rate to NAT and SAT, there's no need for any 6 Q. Right. 7 7 suitable measure. So the only suitable measure required A. All that I said is he did not check the shear. That's 8 is on the trough walls at the moment. 8 all. I'm not saying that it is wrong. I said that that 9 MR PENNICOTT: Yes. I think you were perhaps here on Friday 9 particular line may not be the critical shear -- yield 10 10 when Mr Southward described the very different nature of line. That's all. I'm not saying it is wrong. 11 Q. Okay. 11 the works to the trough walls compared to the coupler 12 work in the slabs, and so forth. Did you hear all that? 12 A. In fact I appreciate that he has done this sort of 13 calculation. 13 14 14 Q. Do you agree with what he said: it's very different type Q. All right. 15 15 of works, different conditions, a lot easier in the This may be not a straightforward structural 16 engineering issue, Dr Lau, but I'll ask you to comment 16 trough walls? 17 17 A. Easier, but on the other hand, if you look at the VRV because others have. You're aware that the steel fixing 18 work in the HHS trough areas --18 room and the stitch joint is even more easier, and yet 19 19 A. Yes. we have this sort of problem. So we have to balance, 20 20 take some sort of balance. I'm not saying that there is Q. -- were carried out by a different sub-contractor to the 21 definitely a coupler defect, but I think it's better to 21 one that carried out the steel fixing works elsewhere on 22 22 the structure? be prudent because those walls are very important in 23 case of an accident. 23 A. I know that. 24 O. Okav. 24 Q. So leaving aside the statistical point about whether 25 it's appropriate to apply this 35 per cent reduction 25 A. For me, I think it's a prudent approach. Page 106 Page 108 1 factor, does the fact that the work was carried out by 1 Q. Understood. 2 2 different sub-contractors -- is that of importance, do Dr Lau, shear links, a few questions about shear 3 3 you think, in the applicability or the use of that links. 4 reduction factor? 4 A. Sure. 5 A. It has some impact, definitely. 5 Q. That's obviously the second topic that we are focusing 6 Q. What sort of impact would you say it has? 6 on. The issue regarding shear links arose during the 7 7 A. Well, it depends on: is it better than the other course of the first part of the Inquiry as something of 8 contractor? Secondly -- what shall I say? The best 8 a side wind, because what had happened was various areas 9 thing, as I said, like Mr Southward, is to open up. If 9 of honeycombing, honeycombed concrete --10 10 we can open up, then it solves all the problems, but A. Yes. 11 unfortunately there was a decision not to open up. That 11 Q. -- were discovered, and when certain locations were 12 I can't help. So, in that case, we have to lead with 12 opened up, that led to a consideration of whether or not 13 certain assumptions, and that assumption is to have 13 the shear links were there, whether they were correctly 14 a 35 per cent strength reduction. I think that's the 14 spaced, and so forth. 15 best one can do. 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. Right. 16 Q. You are aware that's all how it came about? 17 CHAIRMAN: The assumption is based on a previous statistical 17 A. I'm aware, ves. 18 analysis of a different area --18 Q. Clearly you have now seen, presumably, a lot of 19 19 A. In area A, yes. photographs showing in-situ shear links, many, many 20 CHAIRMAN: -- carried out by --20 shear links in many areas; is that right? 21 MR PENNICOTT: A different sub-contractor, yes. 21 A. You mean Mr Southward's photographs? 22 A. As I said, the best thing is to open up and have a look. 22 Q. Yes. 23 23 CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that. A. At the top? 24 A. Unfortunately, there was no such opening-up, and we have 24 Q. Yes. 25 to live on the assumption. 25 A. Okay, yes, I agree.

Page 109 Page 111 1 a particular point in time, presumably because 1 Q. So it appears that there might be certain areas where 2 physically they couldn't get them through the rebar, in 2 there are no shear links. I think you've referred to 3 3 40-odd locations that have been looked at -fact so not full-length shear links. So missing, not 4 4 full-length. And the third point I thought was not A. Yes. 5 5 correctly spaced, ie there but not correctly spaced. Q. -- some of which appear to show no shear links. A. Yes. 6 I thought that was the third possibility. 6 7 7 A. And also the fourth is the wrong diameter. Q. Is this right, that, however, in terms of suitable 8 Q. Okay, wrong diameter. Now you seem to be adding in measures, the whole analysis has been approached on the 9 basis that there are no shear links? another one. 10 10 A. No, I'm not adding in. A. Yes. 11 Q. And that's unreal, isn't it? 11 Q. What are you doing then? 12 A. What I'm trying to do is -- I saw Mr Southward's 12 A. Sorry, can you repeat? 13 Q. It's unreal, is it not? 13 photographs. They showed the shear links there, but at 14 the bottom, when they opened up, there were no shear 14 A. Let me put it this way. I looked at the opened-up area, 15 15 links. Where did they go? I don't know, honestly. in particular the honeycombed area where it was opened 16 up. When I looked at -- in case when there was shear 16 Q. Okay. 17 links, I saw there was no steel wire tying them 17 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Is it possible to go back to one of 18 together. I think this is the main problem of the shear 18 Mr Southward's photographs? Because I think you made 19 19 link issue on this particular site. The sub -- the the point, Dr Lau, that you could see they weren't tied 20 contractor should tie up all the reinforcement at the 20 properly. 21 21 A. If we look at them -intersection. If they tie it up, when they do the 22 22 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I don't recall seeing that. concreting and do the vibration, they will not displace 23 23 A. Shall we have a look? the reinforcement. I have the feeling that what 24 24 MR PENNICOTT: I think around about 22. Mr Southward showed us must be right, it must be right. 25 The problem is they were not tied up. When I looked at 25 A. Actually, I'm not suggesting new thing. I'm just trying Page 110 Page 112 1 1 the photographs, it seemed to me they were not tied up. to give some explanation. 2 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I understand. It will be 2 Maybe they were not at the stage to tie them up. But 3 3 useful to see what makes you think that. normally you put the steel -- reinforce there, you tie 4 4 A. I think there is another photograph showing the bend at up right away. You will not leave them there and go 5 5 back to do the tying up; right? the top. Shall we have a look? MR PENNICOTT: There's one there. What about the next one, 6 6 So with all this reinforcement being placed there, 7 7 and when they do the concreting and vibration, if you 8 A. I can't see it properly. don't tie it up, they go everywhere. In fact, when 9 Q. Next one? What about this one? I looked at some of the opened-up and honeycomb thing, 10 10 there are a lot of so-called abandoned reinforcing bar A. Look at the one closer to us. 11 11 Look at this one, for example (indicating). That on the base of the concrete. How come there were so 12 12 doesn't seem to have steel wire tying them together; many abandoned reinforcement on the base of the slab? 13 13 right? Obvious, they may be previous shear links. I don't know 14 what they are. There should not be any abandoned steel 14 Q. Can we blow that up? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. I can't imagine how they would 15 15 reinforcement at the base of the EWL slab. 16 stay in place if they weren't tied, but maybe that's 16 So I have the feeling that because they did not tie 17 them up properly, when you do the concreting they go 17 your point. 18 A. I don't know. Because actually, what they should do is, 18 everywhere. 19 as soon as they put the steel there, the link there, 19 Q. With respect, Dr Lau, can I just ask you to pause there 20 for a moment. Up until your last answer, I thought that 20 they should tie it up right away. 21 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Of course. I have some experience 21 there were three potential problems with the shear 22 in steel fixing. 22 links. One, they were simply missing. 23 A. If you look at this, I don't think it is tied at all, 23 A. Yes. 24 24 Q. Two, that instead of going all the way down, as it were, none of them. 25 from the top to the bottom of the rebar, they stopped at MR PENNICOTT: Okay. It seems to us that they do have some

	Page 113		Page 115
1	ties	1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay. We can leave that point.
2	A. I hope that's right, because my eyes are not that good.	2	A. Maybe they come back to do it later; I don't know.
3	CHAIRMAN: Can I ask looking at how ordinary workmanshir	3	MR PENNICOTT: Okay.
4	would proceed, and I may be wrong here it's	4	Sorry, can we just have a look we'd better try to
5	a question, it's not an implied statement when you	5	just make sure we don't miss something C13,
6	stick those shear links in, wouldn't you then tie each	6	an Original Inquiry bundle, 8605.
7	one as you go, rather than doing 100 and then go back	7	I'm not sure that you will be familiar with these
8	and tie them?	8	documents, Dr Lau, but the Commission has seen many of
9	A. You wouldn't do that. You would just tie it right away.	9	these. They are the cast in-situ concrete quality
10	CHAIRMAN: Tie them right away. So there would have to be	10	control checklists that Leighton had to fill in at
11	a complete break in normal procedure, wouldn't it?	11	various stages of their works.
12	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: It would be extraordinary.	12	A. Okay.
13	A. I think this perhaps explains why we missed the shear	13	Q. This was just one we found at random, but if you go
14	links at the bottom, because when you try to vibrate the	14	down, please, to number 5, the reinforcement fixing, you
15	concrete, they go anywhere, all these shear links.	15	will see one of the things that has to be ticked and
16	CHAIRMAN: But I'm talking about, you know, it would be, as	16	signed off is:
17	Prof Hansford has said, if you can see the shear links	17	"Size, number, length and spacing of bars, lap
18	put there, and if the quite compelling presumption is,	18	lengths, starter bar lengths and levels, cover, tying
19	unless you've got a very odd way of working, to tie them	19	wire (ends turned in)" do you see that?
20	at the time you insert each one, and to do anything	20	A. Yes.
21	other than that would be extraordinary, surely the mere	21	Q. " rigidity, surface condition", and so forth.
22	fact that a serial of shear links are shown would imply,	22	So one might indeed expect the wires to be tied in
23	absent really compelling proof to the contrary, that	23	and therefore not necessarily entirely visible on the
24	they must have been tied?	24	photographs, because they would be tied and tied in;
25	A. They should be tied, yes. Well, I don't know, maybe	25	yes?
	Page 114		Page 116
1	CHAIRMAN: An attempt must have been made to tie them?	1	A. Well, I am not making any new evidence. I'm just trying
2	A. Maybe they come back to do the tying later on, I don't	2	to say, looking at the photograph if doesn't seem to
3	know. But looking at this photograph, they were not	3	have wire. Maybe they are coming to do it later,
4	tied, that's all. I'm not implying anything.	4	I don't know.
5	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, that's the bit I'm struggling	5	Q. You would also expect, for example, MTR's construction
6	with. How does this photograph show they are not tied?	6	engineers and inspectors to check that the work had been
7	A. Sorry?	7	done as well?
8	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: You said, "But looking at this	8	A. Yes, they should.
9	photograph, they were not tied".	9	Q. You haven't seen, presumably, the evidence of Louis
10	A. Yes.	10	Kwan I think I might have called him Chan this
11	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Where can you see that?	11	morning, for which I apologise Louis Kwan's evidence
12	A. If they are tied, you should see for example, here	12	about his inspection of the shear links?
13	(indicating), you should see a steel wire tying them	13	A. They should be inspected. Anyway, as an engineer, as
14	together. You should see steel wire tying them	14	a contractor, this sort of thing is very important.
15	together.	15	They should be inspected. That's all. I'm not implying
16	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Presumably the link then goes	16	anything.
17	vertically downwards?	17	Q. Okay. I'm not going to take you to it but for the
18	A. Yes.	18	transcript, the relevant evidence was at Day 29,
19	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Giving the opportunity to tie it to		pages 60 to 63.
20	the transverse horizontal bars?	20	Just, as I say, to correct something I got wrong
		21	this morning, can we just go back to OU9, and looking at
21	A. I don't think they I believe, only "I believe"; I'm	22	11075 701 // 1 / 00575 1 11000
22	not introducing new evidence at the moment but when	22	page 11375. That's the report of 25 December. 11382.
22 23	not introducing new evidence at the moment but when I looked at the photograph from the bottom, I did not	23	I think this morning, Dr Lau, I may have suggested to
22	not introducing new evidence at the moment but when		

	Page 117		Page 119
1	work, as I understand it, at 11382; is that right?	1	A. The same. Same noise.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. Are you sure?
3	Q. Okay.	3	A. The same noise, the same sort of drill bit.
4	Now, you've given some evidence, Dr Lau, about a gap	4	Q. When it gets to depth, is there really going to be
5	opening up underneath the NSL slab; do you remember	5	an indication that there's a difference between the
6	that?	6	rebar and the concrete?
7	A. Okay.	7	A. Of course there's a difference. When I do ground
8	Q. The soil settling and a gap opening up; do you remember	8	investigation, if I hit reinforced concrete, even though
9	that?	9	it's 10 metres, 20 metres down, when I hit the rebar,
10	A. Yes.	10	I know right away. I will know right away. Because
11	Q. As I understand it, this is also associated with the	11	also, it takes a long time to drill through a rebar; it
12	shear link issues?	12	takes a long time. You don't cut it in one minute. It
13	A. For the slab itself, yes.	13	may take hours to drill through the rebar, because you
14	Q. Am I right in saying that the depth of the slab that	14	are using steel to cut steel, the core part.
15	we're talking about is something like 16 metres below	15	Q. I'm distinguishing or seeking to distinguish two
16	ground level?	16	situations. You've got the 12 millimetre drill, the
17	A. Something like that, yes.	17	16 millimetre drill, but now you're doing
18	Q. Would you really expect a gap to open up at that sort of	18	a 32 millimetre core.
19	depth in this location in Hong Kong?	19	A. The same. The drilling bit is the same. They have
20	A. Yes, because if there's a dewatering if there's	20	a drilling bit there and then they have carbide steel
21	dewatering going on for the next 120 years remember,	21	bite at the end, and that is used for you to cut through
22	we are talking about the design life of the building	22	the rock, but if it's steel this is steel, right,
23	maybe in 10 years' or 20 years' time, because of	23	high-strength steel? When they cut the rebar, you have
24	dewatering, the ground will settle; right? And the	24	steel cutting steel. You know right away because of the
25	settlement will not recover. Once it's settled, it's	25	noise.
	Page 118		Page 120
1	settled. It cannot return to the original level.	1	Q. All right. Prof McQuillan doesn't agree with you on
2	In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of	2	that, Dr Lau
	In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are	2 3	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion.
2 3 4	In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?	2 3 4	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain.
2 3 4 5	In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?  A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation	2 3 4 5	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better.
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li><li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li><li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau,
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR SHIEH
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you. First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?</li> <li>A. He would know it.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you. First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to 48 millimetres; is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?</li> <li>A. He would know it.</li> <li>Q. Because presumably, what, the drill bit would jump back</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to 48 millimetres; is that right? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?</li> <li>A. He would know it.</li> <li>Q. Because presumably, what, the drill bit would jump back or what?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to 48 millimetres; is that right? A. Yes. Q. As a kind of crude arithmetic, a coupler is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?</li> <li>A. He would know it.</li> <li>Q. Because presumably, what, the drill bit would jump back or what?</li> <li>A. No. It's the noise.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to 48 millimetres; is that right? A. Yes. Q. As a kind of crude arithmetic, a coupler is 88 millimetres in length; yes?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?</li> <li>A. He would know it.</li> <li>Q. Because presumably, what, the drill bit would jump back or what?</li> <li>A. No. It's the noise.</li> <li>Q. It's the noise?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to 48 millimetres; is that right? A. Yes. Q. As a kind of crude arithmetic, a coupler is 88 millimetres in length; yes? A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?  A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.  Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.  A. Yes. Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.  A. Yes. Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?  A. He would know it. Q. Because presumably, what, the drill bit would jump back or what?  A. No. It's the noise.  Q. It's the noise.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to 48 millimetres; is that right? A. Yes. Q. As a kind of crude arithmetic, a coupler is 88 millimetres in length; yes? A. Correct. Q. If you have a 48 millimetre threaded bar which is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>In fact, as I said, I involved in quite a lot of</li> <li>Q. Have you ever demolished a box structure such as we are talking about here at this sort of depth?</li> <li>A. No, not this sort of depth, no. But consolidation theory is applied to ground level as well as 60 metres down, the same theory.</li> <li>Q. Just one further question on the construction joints.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So this is the dowel bar issues that we're part of the suitable measures that have been carried out to 23 panels.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You've expressed the view, as I understand it, that drilling what we understand now to be a 12 millimetre hole followed by a 16 millimetre hole, if the driller were to hit a piece of rebar, he would know it?</li> <li>A. He would know it.</li> <li>Q. Because presumably, what, the drill bit would jump back or what?</li> <li>A. No. It's the noise.</li> <li>Q. It's the noise?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	that, Dr Lau A. Sorry. We can have different opinion. Q and I've given you a chance to explain. A. I'm a contractor so I think I know better. MR PENNICOTT: All right. Thank you very much, Dr Lau, I have no further questions. Thank you very much. CHAIRMAN: Thank you.  Cross-examination by MR SHIEH MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, good afternoon. I represent Leighton. A. Yes. Q. I have a few topics to pick up with you.  First, I'd like to explore further this idea of butt-to-butt connection. A. Okay. Q. Now, you would accept that threaded ends differ in length, and you have said that they range from 44 to 48 millimetres; is that right? A. Yes. Q. As a kind of crude arithmetic, a coupler is 88 millimetres in length; yes? A. Correct.

Page 124

Page 121

- 1 Q. 48, yes -- that would leave 40 millimetres inside the
- 2 coupler; correct?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Then if you have another 48 millimetres threaded end bar
- 5 screwed in from the other end, completely filling up the
- 6 40 millimetres inside, butt-to-butt, you would leave
- 7 8 millimetres outside; correct?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. 8 millimetres would be equivalent to two threads;
- 10 correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. I suggest to you that if you want there to be
- 13 butt-to-butt connection and also two threads visible on
- 14 the outside, then a necessary precondition would be that
- 15 you need two threaded bars with 48 millimetres each.
- 16 With any other combination, you cannot achieve
- 17 butt-to-butt plus two threads visible on the outside?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. As a matter of pure arithmetic?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 O. In real life, we know that not all threaded bars are
- 22 48 millimetres; you have accepted that?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And in real life, as I think Mr Pennicott asked this
- morning, when workers tried to screw in a threaded end, 25

- 1 A. Yes.
  - 2 Q. Workmen try to screw in the threaded bar from the other
  - 3 end. Let's say he got stuck somewhere before it's
  - 4 completely screwed in and it got stuck when it's, say,
  - 5 40 millimetres embedded, 44 on one end, but on the other
  - 6 side, despite pushing in to the best of their ability,
  - misalignment or whatever reason, got stuck, so there 7
  - 8 leaves 4 millimetre gap inside; right?
  - 9 A. Yes.
  - 10 Q. But then, on the outside, the workmen would see 11 a 4 millimetre thread exposed outside; right?
  - 12 A. Okay.

14

19

22

1

3

- 13 Q. Because assuming the thread to be 44, you have
  - 40 millimetres in and you have 4 millimetres that is one
- 15 thread exposed outside, so the workman would think to
- 16 himself, "I have pushed in as best as I could, I don't
- 17 have x-ray eyes so I couldn't see whether it's
- 18 butt-to-butt. I know I have done my best. I can see
  - one thread outside." So according to the two-thread
- 20 criteria, he would pass that particular job.
- 21 A. The two-thread criteria is for the maximum. If you are
  - using 44 threads, there should be zero threads exposed;
- 23 yes?
- 24 Q. Yes, but the poor workman, when he pushed it in, he 25
  - would not know whether it's 44 or 48. He would just

Page 122

- 1 sometimes he would feel he got somewhere stuck halfway
- 2 through and he saw, "Oh gosh, four threads remaining",
- 3 so he takes it out, cleans it, screws it in further,
- 4 until he couldn't screw in any further, but would you
- 5 agree that the fact that you couldn't screw in
- 6 a threaded end any further may be due to reasons other
- 7 than the fact that it's already achieved butt-to-butt?
- 8 A. What other reason are you suggesting?
- 9 Q. A misalignment, maybe, you would accept --
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. -- misalignment? Because these are very heavy bars, you
- 12 would accept. To achieve a very smooth screwing-in, it
- 13 really had to be pushed in at a very precise angle;
- 14 would you accept that? So, if there is a slight tilt,
- 15 there could be misalignment; do you accept that?
- 16 A. Could be.
- 17 O. We operate in a real world.
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Therefore -- let me give you a numerical example --
- 20 let's assume that you have a 44 millimetre rebar,
- 21 threaded end, 44 millimetres.
- 22 A. Okay, 44.
- 23 Q. Say 44.5 or whatever; it doesn't matter. The 44 screwed
- 24 in completely on the one hand, leaving 44 space on the
- 25 other.

- know, as a rule of thumb, I push in until I see
- 2 a maximum of two threads, so one thread is below two
  - threads, he would pass it; do you agree?
- 4 A. To pass it has to depend on the supervisor. The
- 5 supervisor will know because, as I said, for
- 6 44 millimetre thread, there should be zero threads
- 7 exposed. It's only when you have 48 millimetre threaded
- 8 bar then you have two threads exposed, that is the
- 9 maximum.
- 10 Q. Yes. We are talking about on a theoretical basis, if 11 you have two exposed threads, then if it's butt-to-butt 12
  - it has to be 48?
- 13 A. There is also a device, according to the instructions,
- 14 that you use the pipe wrench to turn the steel bar, but
  - if you turn the steel bar, maybe you can get in further.
- 16 Q. Maybe.

- 17 A. I don't know, but this is supposed to be the method
- 18 statement. The method statement is you should thread
- 19 it, thread the bar in. If it is 44 millimetres, there
- 20 should be zero threads exposed; right? If, for example,
- 21 it is not zero threads exposed, you are using
- 22 44 millimetre threaded bar, you use a pipe wrench to
- 23 tighten it.
- 24 Q. But my point is the poor workman would not have been 25 told to measure the length of the threaded end before

22

23

24

25

do that.

Most of the workers can put it in quite easily. On my

an ideal condition saying you can't do this or you can't

Q. I know, but let's just imagine the scenario that we were

site there's no problem. Here we are talking about

Entir	re Inquiry (Original and Extended)		Day 09
	Page 125		Page 127
1	trying to screw in the threaded end.	1	looking at just now. Let's say if the poor worker, he
2	A. I think this is the responsibility of the supervisor,	2	tried to screw it in to the best of his ability and he
3	the foreman.	3	reaches a dead end, how is he to know that he has
4	Q. Are you seriously suggesting that there should be some	4	already accomplished his mission? He couldn't push it
5	kind of instructions, in a busy construction site, dark	5	in any further.
6	and dusty, to measure the length of the threaded ends so	6	A. Usually, for a batch of threaded bar, after delivery to
7	that the poor worker could then say to himself, "Ah,	7	site, the supervisor will measure the threaded length.
8	this is 46, so I do some mental math so that it would be	8	He will tell the workers that these are all
9	a thread and a half"?	9	44 millimetre bars.
10	A. The worker wouldn't do that, his supervisor should do	10	Q. Each and every one of them?
11	this for him.	11	A. Very often the supervisor will do. This is done by the
12	Q. Okay. You told us on Friday that you would tell your	12	supervisors, not by the workers. If the worker cannot
13	workers always to screw in butt-to-butt.	13	thread it in, he has to tell the supervisor. And
14	A. Yes.	14	actually it's not difficult to thread the bar into the
15	Q. On BOSA threads?	15	coupler. It's not difficult at all.
16	A. Well, only one or two jobs, but most of the other jobs	16	Q. Bearing in mind the length and the weight of a rebar?
17	I use other types of like a Lenton coupler, other	17	A. Yes. It can be done quite easily by workers.
		18	Q. Let's rewind. When a batch of rebars arrive on site
18	types of couplers.	19	A. Yes.
19	Q. Lenton maybe has a tapered end so let's leave Lenton to	1	
20	one side.	20	Q a supervisor would have the responsibility of
21	A. But let's stick to BOSA.	21	measuring the threaded ends?
22	Q. Let's stick to BOSA. You have experience of BOSA?	22	A. Yes.
23	A. Yes.	23	Q. Which would range from 44 millimetres to 48 millimetres;
24	Q. Good. We are on the same wavelength. You would tell		that's what you are saying?
25	your men to always screw in butt-to-butt?	25	A. Most of the bars are 44 millimetres, in most cases.
	Page 126		Page 128
1	A. Yes, and my supervisor knows exactly what I want.	1	Most of the bars are 44. But there's a tolerance there.
2	Q. Right. Let's leave the supervisor to one side. Let's	2	Particular 48 is supposed to be the maximum tolerance.
3	look at the poor worker.	3	They aim for 44 millimetres; okay?
4	A. Okay.	4	Q. Yes, but 44 is what they are called. They call them
5	Q. How would the poor worker know whether or not, when he	5	notionally 44 but there's a tolerance.
6	couldn't push in any further, it's because it has	6	A. Yes.
7	already reached butt-to-butt or it's because of some	7	Q. The tolerance, as we know, is a kind of a buffer,
8	misalignment or some mishap that he couldn't push any	8	an allowance.
9	further? How was he to know?	9	A. Yes.
10	A. He has to tell his supervisor and let him decide, let	10	Q. But it's not a binomial situation where it's either 44
11	the supervisor decide.	11	or 48. It could be 45 or 46 because when they come out
12	Q. But every time he couldn't screw in further he tells his	12	of the factory, the length could differ; right?
13	supervisor, but every bar at some stage he would reach	13	A. Yes, that's why the maximum tolerance is two threads
14	a dead end, so every bar he couldn't screw any further	14	outside. That's why. Normally, it should be less than
15	he tells his supervisor?	15	two threads. If anything more than two threads, then
16	A. I tell you, it's not that difficult to fit in the	16	there must be something wrong. The worker will discuss
17	threaded bar into the coupler. It's not as difficult as	17	with his foreman about this and let them sort this out.
18	you said. It's not difficult. I tell you. We are	18	The bar should be 44.
19	sitting in this courtroom and imagining that it is very	19	Q. So let's say a poor worker screws in until he couldn't
	difficult, but it's not that difficult, I tell you.		
20	difficult, but it's not that difficult, I tell you.	20	reach any further. He still sees, let's say, half

21

22

23

24

25

a thread outside.

Q. He couldn't push in any further. Half a thread outside.

A. He then uses a pipe wrench to try one more time. If we

What judgment does he form on the spot?

A. Okay.

	Page 129		Page 131
1	use a pipe wrench to try it one more time, there's	1	you, would be defective; correct? Potentially failing
2	a chance it would be butt-to-butt.	2	to spot non-butt-to-butt connections.
3	Q. A chance?	3	A. There should be if they are using 44 millimetre,
4	A. Most likely it would be butt-to-butt, because the	4	there should be zero threads exposed. If there's maybe
5	coupler is designed to be like that. We use the pipe	5	half a thread exposed, then the best thing is for the
6	wrench to tighten it, it will be butt-to-butt. Lock it	6	inspector to ask the worker to use the pipe wrench to do
7	and it will be butt-to-butt. The important word is	7	it once more. If he cannot go in, that means it is
8	"lock it".	8	butt-to-butt. If they expose one and a half, again they
9	Q. But you are saying in every case, in every case	9	use it, if it cannot go in, that is butt-to-butt as
10	A. Supposed to be, yes.	10	well.
11	Q it would be like this?	11	This is very important. Apart from the tolerance,
12	A. Yes.	12	also use the pipe wrench to try it.
13	Q. Until you screw in completely, there won't be any chance	13	Q. Let me ask you one more time. According to what you
14	of a gap remaining inside?	14	have said just now, any inspection protocol, whether on
15	A. There wouldn't be any gap inside.	15	the site for the inspector or government or holistic
16	Q. Okay. Let's say, for whatever reason, that a gap	16	report protocol which merely says, "Two threads visible
17	remained inside. Let's rewind. And let's look at the	17	on the outside, I pass", that would be an invalid method
18	poor inspector. The inspector is there to make sure	18	of inspection?
19	that there is quality control; correct?	19	A. It's visual inspection, yes, for visual inspection, but
20	A. Yes.	20	to be sure, you use a pipe wrench to do it properly.
21	Q. Because however much you instruct the poor worker to use		The pipe wrench is because we want it to be locked.
22	a pipe wrench, he may or may not completely fulfil the	22	The important point is "locked". You use the pipe
23	instructions; correct? That is why you need	23	wrench to try and if it is locked then it is locked.
24	an inspector to check	24	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I think the question was that if the
25	A. Okay.	25	inspector was to look and say, "Two threads outside,
	· - ·· <b>y</b> ·		
	Page 130		Page 132
1	Page 130	1	Page 132
1	Q that it's properly done.	1	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not
2	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole	2	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?
2 3	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely	2 3	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the
2 3 4	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with	2 3 4	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two
2 3 4 5	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?</li><li>A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be	2 3 4 5 6	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit	2 3 4 5 6 7	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.  Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.  Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.  Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?  A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.  Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?  A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it once more. If you try it once more and you cannot go in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.</li> <li>Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?</li> <li>A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it once more. If you try it once more and you cannot go in anymore, then it will be butt-to-butt.</li> <li>Q. So whenever he sees some threads exposed, he would say</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.</li> <li>Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?</li> <li>A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it once more. If you try it once more and you cannot go in anymore, then it will be butt-to-butt.</li> <li>Q. So whenever he sees some threads exposed, he would say to himself, "Let me ask the guy to show to me, to screw</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.</li> <li>Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?</li> <li>A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it once more. If you try it once more and you cannot go in anymore, then it will be butt-to-butt.</li> <li>Q. So whenever he sees some threads exposed, he would say to himself, "Let me ask the guy to show to me, to screw it in using a pipe wrench. I want to be assured."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.</li> <li>Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?</li> <li>A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it once more. If you try it once more and you cannot go in anymore, then it will be butt-to-butt.</li> <li>Q. So whenever he sees some threads exposed, he would say to himself, "Let me ask the guy to show to me, to screw it in using a pipe wrench. I want to be assured."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So that is how you expect the inspector to carry out his</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?  A. It can't use the pipe wrench in this case, because
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.</li> <li>Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?</li> <li>A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it once more. If you try it once more and you cannot go in anymore, then it will be butt-to-butt.</li> <li>Q. So whenever he sees some threads exposed, he would say to himself, "Let me ask the guy to show to me, to screw it in using a pipe wrench. I want to be assured."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So that is how you expect the inspector to carry out his task of inspecting?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?  A. It can't use the pipe wrench in this case, because there's not enough space for you to use the pipe wrench
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?  A. It can't use the pipe wrench in this case, because there's not enough space for you to use the pipe wrench anyway. That's why they are using the PAUT test, but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.  The poor inspector, he would go and see a whole array of rebars with ends screwed in, some completely screwed in, some with one thread outside, some with a thread and a half outside, some with half a thread outside, some with two threads outside. All would be within the tolerance limit  A. Yes.</li> <li>Q instructed by BOSA. How was he to tell whether or not, deep inside, it was actually butt-to-butt?</li> <li>A. He will ask the workers to use the pipe wrench to try it once more. If you try it once more and you cannot go in anymore, then it will be butt-to-butt.</li> <li>Q. So whenever he sees some threads exposed, he would say to himself, "Let me ask the guy to show to me, to screw it in using a pipe wrench. I want to be assured."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So that is how you expect the inspector to carry out his task of inspecting?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Not just visually?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?  A. It can't use the pipe wrench in this case, because there's not enough space for you to use the pipe wrench anyway. That's why they are using the PAUT test, but that's the best they can do, in the opening-up exercise
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?  A. It can't use the pipe wrench in this case, because there's not enough space for you to use the pipe wrench anyway. That's why they are using the PAUT test, but that's the best that they can do.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?  A. It can't use the pipe wrench in this case, because there's not enough space for you to use the pipe wrench anyway. That's why they are using the PAUT test, but that's the best that they can do, in the opening-up exercise that's the best that they can do.  Q. PAUT is 37 millimetres?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q that it's properly done.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	I pass", that I think, Mr Shieh said, would that be not a full and proper inspection?  A. You can call it a pass inspection, but if I were the inspector, I would at least try one or two of those two threads exposed bars and use a pipe wrench to try it. I think using a pipe wrench is the only way to ensure butt-to-butt. That's the only way.  MR SHIEH: I'll try one last time. You are aware of the protocol adopted for the opening-up exercise conducted by opening-up for the purpose of the holistic report?  A. Okay. Are we talking about couplers still?  Q. Yes. You are aware that it did not involve screwing in with a wrench pipe?  A. Agree.  Q. Would you suggest that that is potentially defective because it would have failed to capture situations when it is not butt-to-butt?  A. It can't use the pipe wrench in this case, because there's not enough space for you to use the pipe wrench anyway. That's why they are using the PAUT test, but that's the best they can do, in the opening-up exercise that's the best that they can do.

	Page 133		Page 135
1	A. Yes.	1	push in or because he's lazy or whatever, he pushed in,
2	Q. We have seen that if the threaded end on the other end,	2	let's say, 44 millimetre length threaded end rebar. He
3	let's say, is only 46, let's say, if you have 44	3	pushes in but only to the extent of 40; yes? He pushes
4	inside if you have 40 inside, leaving, let's say, 40	4	in only to the extent of 40. So inside the coupler
5	visible outside you understand what I mean?	5	there would be a 2 millimetre gap; yes?
6	A 88 millimetre coupler with, let's say, 46 millimetres	6	A. Okay.
7	embedded on the D-wall side, that leaves 42 millimetres	7	Q. 88 less 46, less 40, which would leave us a 2 millimetre
8	space; yes? 88 minus 46 would be 42; yes?	8	gap, so not butt-to-butt, not locked. Let's say he's
9	A. Okay.	9	lazy. But 40 inside, according to the PAUT test, it
10	Q. You have a threaded end which you try to screw in on the	10	would pass, because it's more than 37.
11	other end.	11	A. (Nodded head).
12	A. Okay.	12	Q. Then on the outside, one thread would be visible;
13	Q. Let's say there's a gap of 2 millimetres.	13	correct? Because if you assume this to be 44, 40 has
14	A. Inside?	14	gone in, so 4 millimetres are visible on the outside, so
15	Q. Inside.	15	there's one thread remaining?
16	A. Okay.	16	A. Okay.
17	Q. So only 44 millimetres would be embedded; yes?	17	Q. According to the test devised for the purpose of the
18	A. Yes.	18	opening-up, it passes both criteria: less than two
19	Q. It would have passed the 38 millimetre PAUT test;	19	threads visible and 37 millimetres according to the PAUT
20	correct?	20	test.
21	A. But you are wrong. I tell you why. On the other side,	21	A. Okay.
22	if you have a 48 millimetre threaded bar, the maximum	22	Q. But it would not achieve butt-to-butt; correct?
23	you can get in is 44; you still have two threads	23	A. Okay. But the thing is, just like I talked to
24	outside, on the other side. So what you said cannot	24	Mr Pennicott this morning, in that case there would be
25	happen, because at the centre because I try it every	25	more failed couplers.
	Page 134		Page 136
1	Ž	1	
1 2	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you	1 2	Q. Yes. That is why
2	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you	2	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So
2 3	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side,		Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test,
2	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two	2 3	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this
2 3 4 5	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.	2 3 4	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is
2 3 4	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?	2 3 4 5	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria
2 3 4 5 6 7	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side,	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the	2 3 4 5 6	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job. A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that, because you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job. A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that, because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. Yes. That is why</li> <li>A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job. A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that, because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job. A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that,because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test? A. But this is something agreed in the investigation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Yes. That is why A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job. A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that, because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test? A. But this is something agreed in the investigation. MR SHIEH: But it would be completely valueless. Drawing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall  A. Yes.  Q. You have a 46 millimetre threaded end, you screw it in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. Yes. That is why</li> <li>A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job. A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that, because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test? A. But this is something agreed in the investigation. MR SHIEH: But it would be completely valueless. Drawing a line which leaves the real risk of a gap remaining </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall  A. Yes.  Q. You have a 46 millimetre threaded end, you screw it in completely, so all 46 millimetres inside the coupler;	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. Yes. That is why</li> <li>A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job.</li> <li>A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that, because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test?</li> <li>A. But this is something agreed in the investigation.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: But it would be completely valueless. Drawing a line which leaves the real risk of a gap remaining inside is a completely valueless protocol; would you</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall  A. Yes.  Q. You have a 46 millimetre threaded end, you screw it in completely, so all 46 millimetres inside the coupler; correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Yes. That is why</li> <li>A. The number of failures would be even higher. So I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job. A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that, because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test? A. But this is something agreed in the investigation. MR SHIEH: But it would be completely valueless. Drawing a line which leaves the real risk of a gap remaining inside is a completely valueless protocol; would you accept that? </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall  A. Yes.  Q. You have a 46 millimetre threaded end, you screw it in completely, so all 46 millimetres inside the coupler; correct?  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. Yes. That is why</li> <li>A. The number of failures would be even higher. So  I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job.</li> <li>A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that,because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test?</li> <li>A. But this is something agreed in the investigation.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: But it would be completely valueless. Drawing a line which leaves the real risk of a gap remaining inside is a completely valueless protocol; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. But you see I'm not going to comment on the PAUT test</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall  A. Yes.  Q. You have a 46 millimetre threaded end, you screw it in completely, so all 46 millimetres inside the coupler; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. Simple arithmetic tells us that 88 less 46 would be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Yes. That is why</li> <li>A. The number of failures would be even higher. So  I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job.</li> <li>A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that,because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test?</li> <li>A. But this is something agreed in the investigation.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: But it would be completely valueless. Drawing a line which leaves the real risk of a gap remaining inside is a completely valueless protocol; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. But you see I'm not going to comment on the PAUT test because it was done before I came in.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	time, you screw it in one side, that's the maximum you can go in. The other side, there's also a maximum you can go in. You know, if you have 48 on the other side, the maximum it can go in is 44, and then you have two threads outside.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why is that?  A. I don't know, because when I screw in from one side, after certain tightening, you have to stop. That's the maximum you can go in. So on the other side, if you try to put it in, when it meets the other side so if it's 48, in fact you should have two threads outside, on the other side.  MR SHIEH: We are deep into the afternoon. Let me just give you some basic numbers. I've just written out some. 88 millimetre coupler. On one side, the side of the D-wall  A. Yes.  Q. You have a 46 millimetre threaded end, you screw it in completely, so all 46 millimetres inside the coupler; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. Simple arithmetic tells us that 88 less 46 would be 42 millimetres left on the slab side; yes? 42 left;	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Yes. That is why</li> <li>A. The number of failures would be even higher. So  I think, for the purpose of this particular test, somebody has to draw a line for acceptance. So this 37 millimetres plus 2 millimetres on the outside is an accepted criteria</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Sorry, that I don't understand, because if a coupler which is a threaded coupler is not butt-to-butt, then according to you it's of no value whatsoever, so there should be a simple test: is it butt-to-butt or not? Because if it's not butt-to-butt, then it's not doing its job.</li> <li>A. But the PAUT test, you can't do that,because you can't do anything about that for the PAUT test.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So why have a PAUT test?</li> <li>A. But this is something agreed in the investigation.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: But it would be completely valueless. Drawing a line which leaves the real risk of a gap remaining inside is a completely valueless protocol; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. But you see I'm not going to comment on the PAUT test because it was done before I came in.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: No, you weren't part of it, and we are not asking</li> </ul>

Page 139 Page 137 1 1 classify as acceptance and defect. I had this sort of the partially engaged coupler can satisfy strength and 2 doubt to myself in the beginning, but somehow somebody 2 permanent elongation, and asked them to provide 3 has to draw a line to say this is acceptable, this is 3 a programme of tests to demonstrate that the partially 4 not a defect, this is acceptable; somebody has to draw 4 engaged coupler can satisfy these two criteria. But 5 5 the line. there was no response. 6 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought you had drawn the line 6 So, in that case, we have to stick to the 7 A. I did not 7 butt-to-butt. Government never asked for butt-to-butt. 8 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: -- that butt-to-butt is acceptable. 8 Never, we never. We just asked for strength and 9 A. Yes, butt-to-butt is -- well, I did not draw the line. 9 permanent elongation requirement. That's all. 10 It's drawn the line by the manufacturer. This 10 Q. But according to you, no butt-to-butt means failed 11 butt-to-butt is required by the manufacturer, not by me. 11 permanent elongation test? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. 12 12 A. In fact it shows, by all the tests, that when it is not 13 MR SHIEH: Perhaps we can take the mid-afternoon break here 13 butt-to-butt, it failed permanent elongation, not by me 14 and then we'll look at what the manufacturer says. 14 but by all the tests shown. 15 Would it be an appropriate moment? 15 Q. So looking at the matter now -- listen carefully -- you 16 CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly. Thank you very much. 16 now know or you now say no butt-to-butt means fail 17 15 minutes. 17 permanent elongation; yes? 18 (3.39 pm) 18 A. The tests show that, yes. 19 (A short adjournment) 19 Q. You now know; yes? We now know, according to the 20 (3.59 pm)20 tests --21 MR SHIEH: Dr Lau, before I take you to the BOSA materials, 21 A. We now know, as well BOSA also tell us so. 22 can I round up your evidence about the drawing of 22 Q. Forget about what BOSA tells you. We have yet to get to 23 23 a line. Would you say that according to your evidence, what BOSA tells you. Don't bring in BOSA. You have 24 in particular the importance of butt-to-butt, that the 24 said in your report --25 line has been drawn wrongly? 25 A. Yes. Page 138 Page 140 1 A. I don't -- I didn't say so. 1 Q. -- in your opinion, according to whatever test you have 2 2 Let me put it this way. Government only want, done, no butt-to-butt means fail permanent elongation? 3 3 strength-wise, it can satisfy the strength, and then we A. For BOSA type, yes. 4 4 also want permanent elongation to be less than Q. We have also established that according to the protocol 5 0.1 millimetre. That's all the government wants. And 5 designed for the holistic report, the protocol --6 then BOSA said, to do so, it needs to be butt-to-butt. 6 7 7 Government did not want it to be butt-to-butt. All that Q. -- it would fail to capture a situation where there's 8 8 a small gap inside and yet have 37 millimetres on the we want is strength and permanent elongation to be less 9 9 than 0.1 millimetre. That's all that we want. PAUT test with two threads visible; it would not have 10 10 failed that? It happened that BOSA said to get this permanent A. Yes. 11 elongation requirement, it's got to be butt-to-butt. 11 12 That's all. 12 Q. So it would inevitably follow that this test is 13 defective in capturing a non-butt-to-butt scenario? 13 Q. I don't understand. A. Now --14 14 A. I think the government --15 15 Q. Would you say that, according to what you now know? Q. Go ahead. 16 A. -- in fact government wants two things: strength and 16 A. Yes and no. I tell you: because the 3mm is only 17 17 permanent elongation being less than 0.1 millimetre. It a tolerance. They were given the benefit of the doubt 18 doesn't matter what coupler you want, it doesn't matter 18 19 19 Q. I know. So 37 could mean 40? what coupler we are using. You have to satisfy two 20 20 A. Yes. criteria: strength and permanent elongation. That's 21 21 O. But from the example we worked on just now, even if it's 22 22 Now, it happened that BOSA said if it is 40 inside, it would still not be butt-to-butt? There 23 23 butt-to-butt, then you can satisfy both. In fact, it could be a situation where, even if it's 40 millimetres 24 does, as demonstrated by all the tests. In fact, at one 24 inside, it is not butt-to-butt? 25 time, government did ask MTR to provide evidence that 25 A. Could be.

	Page 141		Page 143
1	Q. Could be?	1	A. Yes.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. "After connection has been fully tightened, one should
3	Q. So let me ask you once again: this protocol, according	3	see a maximum of TWO FULL THREADS to ensure a proper
4	to your very strict requirement of "must be	4	installation."
5	butt-to-butt", is defective?	5	Do you see that?
6	A. I cannot answer you this, because for me, we want all		A. Yes.
7	that we want is simple: strength and permanent	7	Q. So what BOSA tells people is length of the coupler is
8	elongation; right? And we were told that only	8	2t?
9	butt-to-butt can meet this requirement. That's all.	9	A. Yes.
10	Q. Okay. Dr Lau, can I be very blunt and brutal about it	10	Q. And when you screw in, you can have a degree of
11	here. You were really caught between the devil and the	11	tolerance, and if you look at the diagram, it could be
12	deep blue sea here. You wanted to hang on to this very	12	from zero tolerance to maximum tolerance?
13	strict and unrealistic requirement of butt-to-butt, and	13	A. Yes.
14	yet you dare not actually criticise the protocol adopted	14	Q. But there's no fixed, rigid tolerance. There's no
15	for the holistic report. That's why you have to sit on	15	fixed, rigid length, because obviously, as we
16	the fence and say "yes and no".	16	established, if it's a tolerance, it could vary?
17	A. I don't know how to answer you as far as this is	17	A. Okay.
18	concerned. For me, we are trying to get a dividing line	18	Q. It could be from zero to one thread?
19	of what being acceptable and what being not acceptable,	19	A. Yes.
20	and this 37 millimetres plus two threads outside is the	20	Q. Or two threads; do you accept that?
21	only is the dividing line. That's all.	21	A. Yes.
22	Q. Thank you. Let's look at what BOSA says.	22	Q. Now I am going to show you what some witnesses have
23	Can you look at H25, in COI 1 bundle H25, at	23	described
24	44527.1. Here you have the thread strength calculation	24	A. Can I also point out to you, number 1:
25	table, and the system specified thread length was stated	25	"After connection has been fully tightened"
		_	, ,
	Page 142		Page 144
1	Page 142 to be 44: do you see that?	1	Page 144
1 2	to be 44; do you see that?	1 2	Q. Yes.
2	to be 44; do you see that? A. Yes.	2	Q. Yes. A. This is a very important point.
2 3	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier,	2 3	<ul><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. This is a very important point.</li><li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether</li></ul>
2 3 4	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded	2 3 4	<ul><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. This is a very important point.</li><li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. This is a very important point.</li><li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li><li>A. Pipe wrench.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's a 44 millimetre threaded end, so the coupler would be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully tightened may not mean it has already reached</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's a 44 millimetre threaded end, so the coupler would be 88; yes?  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully tightened may not mean it has already reached a butt-to-butt state, even with the help of a pipe wrench?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's a 44 millimetre threaded end, so the coupler would be 88; yes?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully tightened may not mean it has already reached a butt-to-butt state, even with the help of a pipe wrench?</li> <li>A. That's the best we can do on site. That's the best.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's a 44 millimetre threaded end, so the coupler would be 88; yes?  A. Yes.  Q. Then let's look at BB2, page 1230. This is the same as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully tightened may not mean it has already reached a butt-to-butt state, even with the help of a pipe wrench?</li> <li>A. That's the best we can do on site. That's the best.</li> <li>Q. Let me show you some witness evidence. Look at COI</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's a 44 millimetre threaded end, so the coupler would be 88; yes?  A. Yes.  Q. Then let's look at BB2, page 1230. This is the same as what we have just seen; yes?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully tightened may not mean it has already reached a butt-to-butt state, even with the help of a pipe wrench?</li> <li>A. That's the best we can do on site. That's the best.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	to be 44; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So that lays the groundwork because, as I said earlier, everyone has been referring to this type of threaded ends as 44 millimetres; right?  A. Okay.  Q. We've established that.  Then let's look at bundle A1 at page 575. This is BOSA technical and qualitative assurance manual, and we see it set out the type A dimensions.  A. Yes.  Q. On a simple basis, 2t is the length of the coupler and t is the length of each threaded end?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. So it tells us, what we already know, that if it's a 44 millimetre threaded end, so the coupler would be 88; yes?  A. Yes.  Q. Then let's look at BB2, page 1230. This is the same as what we have just seen; yes?  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. This is a very important point.</li> <li>Q. "Fully tightened", but as we have established, whether you do it by hand or use a pipe wrench</li> <li>A. Pipe wrench.</li> <li>Q there's no assurance or guarantee as to the reason why you couldn't go any further. You could well not be able to go further because something got stuck or because of misalignment; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened and if there are more than two full threads, then definitely it is in fact it is not good enough. Do you understand what I'm talking about?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry</li> <li>A. If it is fully tightened, if we have three full threads outside, certainly this is not acceptable; am I right?</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes, you are right, but you are not answering my question. My question is the fact that it's fully tightened may not mean it has already reached a butt-to-butt state, even with the help of a pipe wrench?</li> <li>A. That's the best we can do on site. That's the best.</li> <li>Q. Let me show you some witness evidence. Look at COI transcript Day 21, page 17, at line 24. This is the</li> </ul>

Page 147 Page 145 1 1 "To check the coupler connection, primarily it's what coupler you use, but you should satisfy tension 2 2 a visual inspection. I have to see how many threads are strength, tensile strength, as well as the permanent 3 exposed. For normal connection, we shouldn't be able to 3 elongation requirement. 4 4 Q. Now I'm going to move away from butt-to-butt. I'm going see any threads. 5 5 Let me give some background. Why is it I would know to move on to the question about test requirements for 6 6 what the criteria were? Because, when I first joined in couplers be, whether it's 575 or 529. 7 2013, BOSA, the supplier of couplers, provided training. 7 Now, can I ask you to look at some requirements --8 8 I attended the training. So that's why I know what the A. Sure. 9 9 Q. -- as to strength tests. criteria were for acceptance. Now, it was mostly visual 10 10 inspection, that we were told there could be an A. Okay. 11 allowance of one to two threads that may be exposed. So 11 Q. Let's look at bundle H9, page 4044. This is a Buildings 12 12 that's about it." Department acceptance letter setting out the 13 So that's what one witness said. He's not a worker 13 requirements for mechanical couplers --14 14 who screws in; he inspects. A. Yes. 15 15 Q. -- without ductility requirement. A. Okay. 16 Q. Also an MTRC witness, Mr Kobe Wong, COI 1 transcript, 16 A. Okay. 17 Day 30, page 20, line 18: 17 Q. Without. 18 "... I had seen the installation of the couplers in 18 A. Okay. 19 that area, because for the training given by BOSA to 19 Q. Can you then turn to the next page, at 4045, at 20 us ... under the QSP, when inspectors went to see --20 paragraph 4(a): 21 went to check whether the coupler installation passed or 21 "Strength tests of the mechanical splice should 22 22 not, we would check whether there was a maximum satisfy the following criteria". 23 23 tolerance of 1 to 1.5 pitch of the thread." Permanent elongation should not exceed 0.1mm. 24 So this witness actually said 1 to 1.5 pitch; do you 24 Tensile strength should exceed 287.5 for grade 250 and 25 see? 25 529, that's megapascals, for grade 460. Page 146 Page 148 1 A. Yes. 1 Do you see that? 2 Q. So there's a witness from Leighton who said visual two 2 A. Yes. 3 threads maximum; MTR, 1 to 1.5, and we have seen the 3 Q. So relevantly for our purposes, if it's non-ductile 4 BOSA manual. 4 couplers, the relevant strength to be reached, minimum, 5 What I am suggesting to you is this. From the 5 is 529 megapascals; correct? 6 evidence we have seen, from the BOSA literature and from 6 7 7 witness testimony as to what BOSA taught the relevant Q. If it's couplers without ductility requirement; do you 8 personnel, it's all based on visual inspection of 8 see that? 9 a certain number of threads visible on the outside --9 A. Yes. 10 10 A. Okay. Q. We then turn to couplers with ductility requirement. We 11 Q. -- with no requirement of butt-to-butt. Do you accept 11 look at the same bundle, at 4040. This is mechanical 12 12 that? couplers for steel reinforcing bars for ductility 13 13 A. If they are tightened, this is good enough. If it is requirement. So this sets out the requirement for 14 tightened -- well, if they tighten the bar into the 14 couplers with ductility requirement. 15 coupler, and with 1 to 1.5 or 2 pitch, that will be good 15 Turn over to page 4042, paragraph 5(b). It sets out 16 enough, according to the BOSA specification. 16 the static tension test. Now, the permanent elongation O. Okay. The one to two threads tolerance or try to screw 17 17 test, it says 0.1 millimetre; you can see that? 18 in as best you could may be an admirable aspiration to 18 A. I agree. 19 19 push it in as far as possible, or even an aspiration or Q. At (b): 20 attempt to reach butt-to-butt, but it is not the same as 20 "Static tension test: The splicing assemblies must 21 21 develop in tension the greater of 100 per cent of the a requirement that it must be butt-to-butt. Do you 22 22 accept that? tensile strength of the bar ... and 125 per cent of the 23 23 A. If it is not butt-to-butt, simply it cannot satisfy the specified characteristic strength of the bar." 24 requirement of permanent elongation. That's all. In 24 Do you see that?

25

A. Yes.

fact, as far as government is concerned, they don't mind

	Page 149		Page 151
1	Q. So transposed to our case, it would mean that if it's	1	by whatever design drawings he is given
2	couplers with a ductility requirement, then the strength	2	A. Okay.
3	to be achieved would not be 529 but 529 times 1.25; yes?	3	Q by whatever consultant who is responsible; correct?
4	A. Yes.	4	Do you accept that?
5	Q. Which would be 575; correct?	5	A. I thought the drawing showed ductile couplers,
6	A. Yes, correct.	6	am I right, when I looked at the drawings?
7	Q. So the difference between a test limit or a minimum	7	Q. I'm not going to go through the tedious process of going
8	strength of 529, on the one hand, and 575 on the other,	8	through all the drawings, because we can all see the
9	is whether the coupler in question is subject to	9	drawings by ourselves.
10	a ductility requirement; correct?	10	A. Okay.
11	A. I agree.	11	Q. But there are one or two big principles that I want to
12	Q. Because I think in cross-examination of Mr Southward,	12	put to you. Within the EWL slab, none of the couplers
13	certain figures were put to him on the basis of a test	13	were subject to a ductility requirement, do you accept
14	limit of 575, but we have now looked at the documents.	14	that, within the EWL slab?
15	575 is the limit. The higher strength requirement only	15	A. You mean according to the drawing or
16	applies if the couplers are subject to a ductility	16	Q. According to the drawings.
17	requirement; do you accept that?	17	A. According to the drawings, it seems to be the case, yes.
18	A. I agree.	18	Q. So if that is the case, it would follow that couplers
19	MR KHAW: Sorry, just one clarification. I think 575 is not	19	installed in the EWL slab only needed to fulfil the load
20	529 times 1.25; it's 460 times 1.25.	20	requirement of 529 megapascals?
21	MR SHIEH: Sorry, yes.	21	A. If there is no requirement for moment redistribution,
22	A. Yes, that's right.	22	yes, I agree.
23	Q. Of the characteristic strength, I'm sorry.	23	Q. No, if there is no requirement of ductility, then
24	A. That's right.	24	according to the documents we have seen from the BD
25	Q. But it's the higher	25	perspective, the test to be reached is 529?
	Page 150		Page 152
1	A. I know what you mean.	1	A. I agree. When it was originally designed, there was no
1 2	<ul><li>A. I know what you mean.</li><li>Q. It's higher than 529</li></ul>	1 2	A. I agree. When it was originally designed, there was no anticipation of moment redistribution in the original
	·		
2	Q. It's higher than 529	2	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original
2 3	Q. It's higher than 529 A. I know what you mean anyway.	2 3	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment
2 3 4	<ul><li>Q. It's higher than 529</li><li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li><li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.</li></ul>	2 3 4	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.
2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.</li> <li>Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.</li> <li>Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.</li> <li>Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.</li> <li>Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me. Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct? </li> <li>A. Okay.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me. Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct? </li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me. Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct? </li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the drawing, design drawing; correct?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you an additional requirement in the form of a letter. But
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the drawing, design drawing; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay. You can say that. But it depends on the design</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you an additional requirement in the form of a letter. But nowadays this is formalised in the 2013 Code.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the drawing, design drawing; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay. You can say that. But it depends on the design principle. The principle is more important. For</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you an additional requirement in the form of a letter. But nowadays this is formalised in the 2013 Code.  I can tell you this because I was involved in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the drawing, design drawing; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay. You can say that. But it depends on the design principle. The principle is more important. For example, here, if there is no moment redistribution,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you an additional requirement in the form of a letter. But nowadays this is formalised in the 2013 Code.  I can tell you this because I was involved in the drafting of the first edition of the code.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the drawing, design drawing; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay. You can say that. But it depends on the design principle. The principle is more important. For example, here, if there is no moment redistribution, there may not be any requirement for ductile couplers.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you an additional requirement in the form of a letter. But nowadays this is formalised in the 2013 Code.  I can tell you this because I was involved in the drafting of the first edition of the code.  Q. So you are saying can I remind you that we are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the drawing, design drawing; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay. You can say that. But it depends on the design principle. The principle is more important. For example, here, if there is no moment redistribution, there may not be any requirement for ductile couplers.  Anyway, I take your point, yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you an additional requirement in the form of a letter. But nowadays this is formalised in the 2013 Code.  I can tell you this because I was involved in the drafting of the first edition of the code.  Q. So you are saying can I remind you that we are talking about suitable measures being proposed for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. It's higher than 529</li> <li>A. I know what you mean anyway.</li> <li>Q. Thank you, Mr Khaw, for correcting me.  Whether or not certain couplers or assemblies are subject to a ductility requirement is a different question from whether in fact ductile couplers were used; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. You accept that?</li> <li>A. I accept that.</li> <li>Q. Because there may or may not be there may be no requirement but people for whatever reason may choose to use ductile couplers; do you accept that?</li> <li>A. I agree.</li> <li>Q. Whether or not there is a requirement for using ductile couplers is a matter pre-determined by looking at the drawing, design drawing; correct?</li> <li>A. Okay. You can say that. But it depends on the design principle. The principle is more important. For example, here, if there is no moment redistribution, there may not be any requirement for ductile couplers.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	anticipation of moment redistribution in the original design. It's only in the updated design that moment redistribution was required.  Q. I was told it's not the case under the 2004 Code.  A. The 2004 Code, I tell you  Q. By reference to which it was designed.  A. Anyway, that's a long story. According to the 2004 Code, you are not supposed to have coupler located in front of the diaphragm wall. You have to be 1.5d away; right? Because of that, that's why if you use the 2004 Concrete Code, BD always give you an additional letter; "If you want to place the coupler within the 1.5d, you need ductile coupler." So in the 2013 Code, this has been put correct. This is all I want to say. Normally, if you use 2004 Code, if you want to put the coupler right in the diaphragm wall, BD always give you an additional requirement in the form of a letter. But nowadays this is formalised in the 2013 Code.  I can tell you this because I was involved in the drafting of the first edition of the code.  Q. So you are saying can I remind you that we are

Page 155 Page 153 Q. Yes. 1 1 that you have raised it. 2 2 A. Okay. A. Yes. 3 Q. Because the only suitable measures recommended, 3 Q. Can I show you what Prof McQuillan said in COI 1, 4 resulting from problems with couplers, are confined to 4 transcript Day 44, page 106. That's Prof McQuillan 5 5 EWL slab area A? giving evidence, commenting on the relevance of A. Agree. I totally agree. 6 elongation tests. 6 7 7 Q. You say BD always gives you an additional letter that if A. Okay. 8 you want to place whatever, you need ductile coupler. 8 Q. Starting from line 11. I don't know whether you've read 9 9 A. They always give you an additional letter. 10 10 Q. So it is all dependent upon -- so whether there is A. I did not. 11 ductility requirement depends on whether there is or is 11 Q. Let's have a look at what Prof McQuillan said. It's 12 not this BD letter saying you should use ductile 12 Day 44, page 106, line 22. This is what Prof McQuillan 13 13 14 14 A. Because BD will look at the location of your coupler. "The point I'm simply making is that to perform that 15 15 If it is placed within the 1.5d area, then they give you test, you stress the bar to a fairly high level, and 16 an additional letter. This is the practice in 16 because of the utilisation values in this job, the bars 17 Hong Kong. This is the practice in Hong Kong. 17 will never be subjected to that level of stress, so they 18 Q. So if BD has not written such a letter, then there's no 18 are never going to strain to 0.1 of a millimetre." 19 19 Then he moved on: such requirement? 20 20 "... Dr Glover has explained that the tests are done A. Agree. 21 Q. I probably don't need to take you to the underlying 21 in the open. When the couplers are encapsulated in 22 22 opening-up results, but do you accept that adopting concrete, they don't actually behave that way, but even 23 23 529 megapascals, that is the no ductility requirement if 0.1 millimetre were to occur, that cracking would be 24 limit --24 evident, and you've heard from the other experts that 25 A. Okay. 25 they have inspected the structure ... I have seen no Page 154 Page 156 Q. -- 529 megapascals, coupler assemblies with six threads 1 1 evidence ..." 2 2 passed this test? If you move on: 3 3 A. I know. "... if cracking did occur, it's in a dry 4 O. You know? 4 environment, and so it doesn't become a durability or a 5 A. I know. You don't have to take me to it. I know. 5 serviceability issue. Might I say, every structure, 6 Q. Whereas even if you were to adopt 575 megapascals as the 6 every house has cracks. It doesn't mean that they give 7 7 test limit, all six thread assemblies, except one, [rise to any] concern whatsoever. 8 8 passed the 575 megapascal test. So I'm suggesting that elongation testing and 9 9 A. I know. You don't have to show me. I know that. partially threaded coupler assemblies is not really 10 10 Q. So do you accept that on a 529 megapascal basis, six relevant in context." 11 thread coupler assemblies were enough for the purpose of 11 Have you seen this? 12 carrying load, because it passed --12 A. Yes. 13 A. Strength-wise. 13 Q. So I'm suggesting to you that because of the reason 14 Q. -- strength-wise; you accept that, yes? 14 given by Prof McQuillan, permanent elongation test is 15 A. Yes. 15 not relevant in the context of where these couplers are 16 Q. You have no dispute with that? 16 going to be encapsulated. 17 17 A. No dispute. A. I disagree. I disagree. 18 Q. Can I now then move on to -- in which case, at the 18 O. Because? 19 19 stage 3 analysis, structural analysis, there's no basis A. First of all, even at very low stress, the coupler has 20 to disregard partially engaged coupler assemblies as if 20 already got the elongation because of the slack we are 21 21 talking about, and this elongation is sufficient to they have no contribution to load bearing; correct? 22 22 A. But as I said in my report, we want strength as well as crack the concrete. So I cannot understand why 23 permanent elongation, and this is for durability 23 Dr Glover said if they are enclosed in the concrete 24 purposes or serviceability requirement. 24 nothing would happen. On the contrary, because they are 25 Q. Can I deal with permanent elongation immediately, now 25 enclosed in the concrete, the elongation in the coupler

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

of the structure.

concrete. Some cracks in the concrete anyway. Suppose

you have a coupler inside the beam, in the bar. When

you load the beam again, a lot more deformation will

here, and this elongation will cause a lot of cracks at

occur at the location of the coupler, as in our case

that particular location with the coupler. And this

sort of crack will accumulate for the rest of the life

### Entire Inquiry (Original and Extended) Page 159 Page 157 1 1 will cause a lot of cracks in the concrete. That's what So I disagree with what the professor said here. 2 Q. But this scenario is what I am putting to you, because 2 we are worrying about. And the cracks will accumulate. 3 3 They will not go away, they will accumulate for the rest elongation presupposes ease of movement sideways, 4 of the life of the structure, because this sort of 4 laterally; right? 5 5 A. Along the bar. elongation we are talking about, they occur at very low 6 6 Q. Along the bar. Basically, there's a tendency to be able stress level. They are not occurring at the 0.6fy 7 7 level, they are occurring at the low level, because they to pull it out because if it's not locked properly, you 8 8 would be able to pull it out easily, relatively easily; are slack of fit. 9 9 Q. Now, there's one more element in play and let me try to right? 10 10 describe it verbally. It's tempting to use gestures but A. They will not pull out but just --11 in order to make it, you know, on record, let me try to 11 Q. There will be movement, sorry, slight movement, if it's 12 not locked properly; correct? That's the idea behind 12 explain the matter verbally. 13 A. Yes. 13 14 14 Q. These rebars are very long. A. And the coupler is located at the joint; right? So that 15 15 means, at that particular joint, there would be a lot of A. Okay. 16 Q. You accept that? 16 deformation because of this movement of the coupler, and 17 A. I accept that. 17 the deformation will cause cracks at the joint. This is 18 Q. Each rebar is I think 6 metres long? 18 what we are worried about. A. Yes. 19 19 Q. The point I'm putting to you is there won't be that kind 20 Q. Plus lapping, it could be obviously longer than 20 of slight sideways movement --21 21 A. What do you mean by "sideways"? Longitudinal movement? 6 metres? 22 22 A. I agree. Q. Longitudinal movement, yes. There won't be that slight 23 23 longitudinal movement in the context of the present Q. If they are attached on one end onto a coupler --24 24 case --25 Q. -- the risk of an incompletely attached coupler assembly 25 A. Why? Page 158 Page 160 would be there would be lateral movement. If it's not 1 1 Q. -- where you have one end screwed in to the extent of 2 locked in properly, there will be movements laterally; 2 48 millimetres, let's say, but the other end with 3 right? 3 a 6 metre long bar pressing downwards? 4 A. Yes. 4 A. What do you mean by pressing downwards? 5 Q. Moving in and out. But in reality, imagine one end 5 Q. The weight of it plus the concrete around it. 6 being screwed in to the extent of 44/48 millimetres, but 6 A. No, no, no. You totally misunderstand. It's 7 on the other hand you have a gigantic raft of mass, 7 a reinforced concrete structure, at the joint, when you 8 6 millimetres worth of metal or even more, pressing 8 apply bending moment to it -- we are talking about 9 9 down, there is simply not going to be that ease of bending moment to the joint -- the bar will be subjected 10 movement for an incompletely attached coupler connection 10 to tension, and that tension will try to move the bar 11 to laterally move around -out of the coupler, and that means at that particular 11 12 A. I disagree with you. 12 joint there are a lot of tension, tensile strain and 13 13 O. You disagree? stress, in the joint, causing cracks in the joint. This 14 A. Because now you have the reinforcing bar inside. 14 is what I'm worried about in the long term. 15 Suppose there's no coupler. You load the beam, there 15 Q. If there are to be cracks, the cracks would have shown 16 would be tension in the bar, and the bar will elongate, 16 themselves already; correct? 17 and when it elongates, it will cause cracks in the

- 17 A. Actually, you cannot see it now because it's inside the 18 concrete at the moment, they are inside the concrete at 19
- the moment. 20 Q. What is there to dictate that the cracks must appear
- 21 inside the concrete? 22 A. Because they are placed inside the concrete. The
- 23 couplers are placed inside the concrete at the moment.
- 24 Q. They wouldn't manifest themselves by --
- 25 A. Eventually, yes, but not now.

	Page 161		Page 163
1	Q. Let me just test you further about the classification of	1	level as the groundwater. They were above the
2	the environment inside that concrete structure.	2	groundwater.
3	A. Okay.	3	A. You have fill, and the fill is wet just below the
4	Q. 1, 2 or 3. Mr Pennicott debated this with you. I'm not	4	capping beam. That means the environment is good enough
5	going to revisit the definition of conditions 1, 2	5	to cause corrosion of the reinforcement inside the slab
6	and 3, but can I just take you to that drawing that you	6	in the long term.
7	have looked at with Mr Pennicott.	7	Q. But there's no air inside. Where is the air?
8	A. Okay.	8	A. Of course there is air. How come there's no air?
9	Q. In the OU bundle, page 8590.	9	Of course there is air. What do you mean by "no air"?
10	A. Yes.	10	What do you mean by "no air"?
11	Q. Can you zoom in. Just now, you looked at this drawing	11	Q. That's soil inside.
12	with Mr Pennicott; remember?	12	A. Soil has air.
13	A. Yes.	13	Q. Compacted. It's compacted soil.
14	Q. You see the EWL slab?	14	A. Even though it's compacted soil well, if that's the
15	A. Yes.	15	case, there's no need to have thick concrete for the
16	Q. The green, and you see capping beams?	16	diaphragm wall or the concrete cover, nor thick concrete
17	A. Yes.	17	cover for the pile.
18	Q. You see that arrow pointing all the way towards the	18	Q. Can I look at the definition of condition 1 with you.
19	left?	19	A. Okay.
20	A. Yes.	20	Q. Look at bundle H9 at 2857. This is the 2004 version of
21	Q. That is where the couplers were located; right?	21	the code.
22	A. Yes.	22	A. Yes.
23	Q. But you can see from this drawing that the EWL slab was		Q. You have said that you would have classified that area
24	above sea level?	24	as between 2 and 3?
25	A. Yes, okay. Above, you should be saying above the	25	A. Yes.
	Page 162		Page 164
1	groundwater table, rather than sea level.	1	Q. 2 would be internal concrete surfaces exposed to high
2	Q. Above the ground, yes.	2	humidity, for example bathrooms and kitchens.
3	A. Groundwater level.	3	A. Yes.
4	Q. Above groundwater level.	4	Q. So that gives you an example of the kind of exposure
5	A. Okay.	5	A. Yes.
6	Q. Just now, when you gave evidence, you talked about the	6	Q needed. But on the drawing that we have seen, you
7	D-wall inside would be wet and all the rest of it, but	7	are seriously suggesting that the EWL slab face is
8	if we are talking about the EWL slab, it's above	8	similar in its exposure to humidity
9	groundwater level, so where would there's no way in	9 10	A. On the outside. On the outside I'm talking about.
10 11	which the wetness could have got to the EWL slab.  A. Even if the wetness goes into the fill below, it can	11	<ul><li>Q. EWL slab, we are talking about the EWL slab.</li><li>A. Yes, on the outside.</li></ul>
12	still affect the structure. When we talk about the	12	Q. That's what you say.
13	so-called environment, we are talking about the effect	13	A. On the joint. The side in contact with the soil as far
14	of environment on the concrete and the reinforcing bar	14	as the diaphragm wall is concerned has all the cracks,
15	inside the concrete. This is what we are talking about.	15	as demonstrated by the finite element model.
16	The diaphragm wall itself is not continuous. It's	16	Q. But the suitable measures are conducted on the inside.
17	discrete. Water and seepage and moisture can go inside	17	A. It's conducted on the inside in order to reduce the
18	the building through the diaphragm wall joint; right?	18	stress level in the joint, at the joint, because in the
19	And if the water well, even though it is clean water,	19	long term we have to consider whether the reinforcement
20	groundwater, it still affects the quality the	20	will be corroded in the long term. I'm not talking
21	durability of the concrete in the long term. They are	21	about five years, ten years. I'm talking about the long
22	permanently underwater. The diaphragm wall is	22	term. If the reinforcement is corroded in the long
23	permanently underwater.	23	term, the reinforcement will expand and cause spalling
		24	
24	Q. I ask one more time: the EWL slab and in particular the	24	of the concrete. And you cannot inspect the outside of

the diaphragm wall. You cannot inspect, nor can you

capping beams inside the EWL slab are not on the same

Page 165

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

19

- inspect the top of the diaphragm wall -- you cannot inspect them, because on the inside they are always in compression. Even if there's cracks, you can't see it, because it's in -- this is the joint (demonstrating with hands)), we try to bend it this way, on the outside we have all the cracks.
- 7 Draw? Okay.

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

(Drawing on the whiteboard) This the joint. You are trying to bend the joint this way. We have all the cracks on the outside, but compression here. On the inside, there are compression.

So you are telling me that to inspect the crack on the inside, you cannot see it. Of course you cannot see it. But if you are on the outside, you can see all the cracks, but you cannot see it here, because it's soil, and here (indicating), it's covered by the track concrete.

So, in the long term, there's a worry, because as demonstrated by all the finite element models, by OAP and also by Atkins, we have all the cracks on the outside, not inside, and if you have all the cracks on the outside, we have durability problem in the long term.

24 I can sit down.

25 Q. Coming back to the question -- yes, please be seated --

"... there comes a point when all of a sudden it snaps. That's called fatigue failure. It occurs when the specimen is subjected to first of all compression and then tension, compression/tension, so it's not that the stress is fluctuating, it's actually reversing.

Again, it needs to be highlighted that for the 3 metre thick slab ... I'm just under 2 metres tall, so put another half of me on top, that's 3 metres. It's a huge, enormous slab. To experience that sort of load reversal, that huge, thick slab has to bend upwards against its own self-weight, and that simply will never happen."

Now, you've seen how Prof McQuillan describes this concept about cyclic tension test.

15 A. Yes.

- Q. I am suggesting to you that on the basis of what
   Prof McQuillan has said, this test is irrelevant in the
   context of the structure that we are talking about here?
  - A. I'm not worried about cyclic test either.
- Q. You are not worried about that?
- A. I'm not worried about that. I'm only worried about the permanent elongation test.
- Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the question of shearlinks.
- 25 A. Okay.

Page 166

Page 168

- 1 of strength, do you accept, having seen all the
- 2 consultants' reports and calculations, that the
- 3 structure is typically utilised to the extent of only
- 4 about 50 per cent?
- 5 A. In general, yes. In general.
- Q. Cyclic tension tests. If I ask you to look at what
   Prof McQuillan said on Day 44 of COI 1, page 107.
- 8 Day 44, line 21. He said:

"That brings us to the issue of the cyclic loading test, and I think there has been a good deal of misunderstanding ... It's not a matter of subjecting the coupler assembly to a fluctuating load, as occurs with any structure and which will occur with the passage of trains. Rather, it's very important to point out that it involves load reversal. So it's not a matter of the stress going from A to B and up to C and down to A again. What we are talking about here is the bar is being subjected to alternate cycles of compression and then tension. So you are pulling the bar, then you are squeezing it, and then you are pulling it again and then squeezing it again, and then you take it to destruction.

So, you know ... as I understand it, this is a test against fatigue failure."

Then Prof McQuillan talked about a wire coat hanger, the example, and bending it back and forth:

- 1 Q. You would accept that the opening-up and the inspections
- 2 did show the presence of shear links?
- 3 A. Whose? You mean Leighton's or the MTRC's?
- 4 Q. MTR's and Leighton's. Both showed the presence of shear
- 5 links in the opening-up exercise?
- 6 A. Anyway, 16 of the 40 openings showed no shear links.
- 7 Q. 16?

- 8 A. 16, in MTR's investigation, they have carried out
  - altogether 40 openings, and of the 40 openings, 16 of
- them show no shear links; okay?
- 11 Q. Yes. The others do?
- 12 A. The others do. But some of them the space is too wide,
- some of them the diameter is too small, some of them --
- but I'm not worried about the anchorage thing either.
- 15 I agree with Mr Southward there will be strength in the
- 16 shear link.
- Q. Now, we have seen a number of drawings and photos overthe course of Friday and today.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Before we look at those drawings, can I just put to you
- a basic proposition, and that is opening up merely
- an L shape as opposed to a 1 metre by 1 metre square
- shape is necessarily exposing less; correct? If you
- open up 1 metre times 1 metre, obviously you reveal more
- 25 than merely an L shape; okay? You accept that?

	Page 169		Page 171
1	A. Yes.	1	your own report, appendix JL1-E at page 4. This is
2	Q. But what you are saying is that opening it in an L shape	2	a photograph of an MTR
3	of the dimensions that you have described would be	3	A. Yes.
4	enough to expose shear links if they were there?	4	Q opening-up
5	A. Okay.	5	A. Yes.
6	Q. That's what you say; right?	6	Q in an L shape, and this was an attempt to
7	A. That's what I say. But of course let me put this	7	demonstrate or this is relied upon as showing that
8	way it will be better if it is 1 metre by 1 metre,	8	there was no shear links on this opening-up?
9	but this is something done. There's nothing we can do	9	A. Yes.
10	about that. But even based on 1 metre by 1 metre	10	Q. But, you see, the focus of this photograph was on the
11	L shape, if the shear links were there, we can still see	11	rebars on what I would call the top layer.
12	it.	12	A. Okay. Yes.
13	Q. Mm-hmm. Following on your answer, if the shear links		Q. If, as a matter of fact, the shear links were not hooked
14	were there, you would see it?	14	onto the rebars of the top layer but on the bottom
15	A. We would see it.	15	layer, then this method of opening-up would have missed
16	Q. But that is at the mercy of the precision of where the	16	it, or there's a possibility or likelihood that this
17	shear links were placed, because you cut the L shape in	17	form of limited opening-up would have missed the shear
18	a particular way, it's based on a particular assumption	18	links on the layer below; do you accept that?
19	as to where the shear links were actually located;	19	A. It's impossible to open up because it's nothing to do
20	correct?	20	with the size. It's the depth you were talking about;
21	A. But the shear link	21	am I right? You want you are not are you
22	Q. If there's a tolerance, an imprecision in locating the	22	concerned about the size or the depth?
23	shear links, there would be a risk of missing them. As	23	Q. The size.
24	a big-picture observation, do you accept that?	24	A. As far as size is concerned, I think this is good
25	A. Yes and no, because the spacing of the shear link is	25	enough. If you are worried about the depth, maybe I can
	Page 170		Page 172
1	150 millimetres. We are bound to see some.	1	understand, because I think Mr Southward said the depth
2	Q. I was told it is 300.	2	is not deep enough to expose the shear links;
3	A. Well, it depends. 75, 150 to 300. There were three	3	am I right?
4	types. So, if it is 150, we are bound to see some of	4	Q. Well, let's leave the depth to one side, because the
5	them. If it is 75, we are also bound to see some of	5	depth would show you what's there at the next layer
6	them. But if 300, I think we should still be able to	6	down. But the width of the vertical column, if you make
7	see some of them. But don't forget that on the	7	it wider, you could be able to see what, for example, is
8	honeycombed underside, on the honeycombed area, there's	8	to the right of the second vertical bar on the
9	a big area we did not see any shear links, as far as the	9	photograph.
10	photograph is concerned. So there's a concern that	10	Do you follow what I'm saying?
11	there's no shear link in the right position.	11	A. I follow what you are talking about. This is
12	Q. Can I take you to your slide number 33.	12	Q. There are two vertical bars facing us, but to the right
13	A. Yes.	13	of the bar on the right-hand side or to the left of the
14	Q. The red shape is what was shown in Mr Southward's slides	14	bar on the left-hand side, there could very well be
15	or report.	15	shear links attached to the rebars in the layer below.
16	A. This opening is the Leighton opening. This is not the	16	A. If it was hooked onto the main bar, we should see it;
17	MTR opening; right? First of all. Leighton only do one	17	right?
18	opening and that's the only one. Mr Southward tried to	18	Q. The main bar meaning the top two bars?
19	show, using the red line, that it's possible to miss the	19	A. Yes, because they are supposed to be hooked onto the
20	shear links, and I tried my best to show that if there	20	main bar.
21		21	Q. You are assuming, as a matter of fact, that if shear
	are shear links there, you can see them. That's all.		
22	Q. So this is an example where shear links were there and	22	links are attached at all, they would be attached to the
23	Q. So this is an example where shear links were there and where you were able to see the shear links; yes?	22 23	top, what you call the main bar?
	Q. So this is an example where shear links were there and	22	-

must be hooked onto the main bar.  Q. Not in a slab, I was told.  A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  Thanks. That's helpful.  MR SHIEH: It may change the language a bit because we are no longer talking about whether it's top or whatever, but my point  Page 176		Page 173		Page 175
3 Q. Next layer, yes – then this form of opening-up stands a risk of not revealing them; do you accept that?  A. Well, possibility, but unlikely, because the whole purpose of the investigation is to find the shear links.  That's the purpose of this. Of course, I was not involved, but this is done by the MTR. They try their best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the comments, the third column says, "is shear links found", they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation.  Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto the want you call the main bar is because there is a cover zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.  A. I don't understand. Why?  A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  Page 174  A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  Page 174  A. No, no, no on the booked onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared.  A. Chay, This investigation was dome if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  A. Chay, This investigation was dome if you look at the shear links, the reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be because we are not fitted by steel wires onto the hooked onto the thirt in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the waste of fact, shear links would be not the waste of fact, shear links you on the top layer.  A. Okay.  O. Not in a slab, I was told.  Commission right when the promote provide the promote provide the promote provide the provided pro	1	hooked onto the layer of bars below?	1	but onto the bar in the next layer, as you can see.
4 a risk of not revealing them; do you accept that? 5 A. Well, possibility, but unlikely, because the whole purpose of the investigation is to find the shear links. 7 That's the purpose of this. Of course, I was not involved but this is done by the MTR. They try their best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the comments, the third column says, "Is shear links found", they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation. 12 by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation. 13 Q. The reason why the shear links count to be hooked onto the what you call the main bar is because there is a cover zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone. 14 A. I don't understand. Why? 15 Q. The shear links can be to hooked onto the main bar on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top of the main bar? 16 A. This is another reason why the shear link as tied onto the main bar. 17 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be looked onto the main bar. 18 A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? 19 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the hair bar on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the hair bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the where are links, the reason why they sear move around is they were not tied by steel wirces onto the bar. You can look at the time being; right? 2 A. Okay. 2 Shou have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right? 2 A. Okay. 3 Should be a made of fact, shear in the same and that on the basis of what you see in your stake the risk pare and the popular of fact, shear in the was a matter of fa	2	A. "Below" means the next layer?	2	A. Yes, this is true.
5 A. Well, possibility, but unlikely, because the whole purpose of the investigation is to find the shear links. 5 That's the purpose of this. Of course, I was not involved, but this is done by the MTR. They try their best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the comments, the third column says, "Is shear links found", they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation. 13 Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto the what you call the main bar is because there is a cover 2000. 14 A. I don't understand. Why? 18 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar? 19 top, because there is a requirement of a cover 2000 top of the main bar? 21 A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link 20 was to hooked onto the main bar. 22 Q. Not in a slab, I was told. 23 Q. To we look at your stide 33. 24 A. Okay, This investigation was done—if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? 25 the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be the condemn it. 26 Q. Yes, but those shear link. It was not—so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. 25 Q. You accept that. In Sid look at the waste of the waste of the top layer, but even if it is not hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer. 26 A. I can a still accept it. I will not condemn it. 27 If so to good, but still will not condemn it. 28 If so to good, but still will not condemn it. 29 If so the term in the level almer that first layer? 30 If so the term in the level almer that the layer? 41 A. I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. 42 If so the term in the level almer that the layer? 43 If so to good, but still will not condemn it. 44 If so the dear link, the season why they can move around it. 45 If so to good, but still will not condemn it. 46 If so the main bar? 47 If so to good, but still will not condemn it. 48 If so when layer level will be sound be hooked onto the main har on the top layer, loan still accept it. I will not condem it. 49	3	Q. Next layer, yes then this form of opening-up stands	3	Q. Never mind whether or not it is correct practice or good
beging purpose of the investigation is to find the shear links. That's the purpose of this. Of course, I was not involved, but this is done by the MTR. They try their best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the comments, the third column says, "Is shear links found", they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation. By MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation. By MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation. By MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation. Concrete, a cover zone.  15 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.  16 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top of the main bar?  21 A. No, no, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar?  22 A. No, no, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  23 Q. Not in a slah, I was told.  24 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be the shear link was tied onto the main bar, below, not on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer, as a matter of layer.  3 A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  4 A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  5 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is look at it. There's no stold wish.  4 A. Okay.  5 plenommenon of shear links bering at the bats office, and and any on the soft of the investigation.  6 plenomment and fry our look at the condem it.  8 plenomment layer did exist; do you accept that.  10 plenomment layer did exist; do you accept that.  11 A. Yes, I accept that.  12 man the put on the undersmal layer did exist; do you accept that.  13 Plants a possibility, we ston	4	a risk of not revealing them; do you accept that?	4	practice or condemnable practice, or you say you would
That's the purpose of this. Of course, I was not involved, but this is done by the MTR. They ty their best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the comments, the third column says, "Is shear links found", they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation to the hard to what you call the main bar is because there is a cover 2016.  13 Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto the main bar concrete, a cover zone.  14 A. I don't understand. Why?  15 Concrete, a cover zone.  16 To hear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top of the main bar?  17 A. I don't understand. Why?  18 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top of the main bar?  20 In a slab, I was told.  21 A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be hooked onto the main bar, we should be to see the shear link. It was not — so I don't understand why the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be booked onto the top layer. I a belt to see the shear link were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  20 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  10 I layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  11 If snot good, but still I will not condemn it.  12 Ent the thing is, this is not a good practice.  13 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the was reason why they expend to the was a possibility of the time being; right?  20 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  21 A. Okay.  22 A. Okay.  23 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your side 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear in the same or not provided on the extraporation. The provided andi	5	A. Well, possibility, but unlikely, because the whole	5	not condemn it, as a matter of fact you accept that this
8   involved, but this is done by the MTR. They try their best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the comments, the third column asys, "Is shear links found", they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation.     13   Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto what you call the main bar is because there is a cover to not pof that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.     16   Concrete, a cover zone.	6	purpose of the investigation is to find the shear links.	6	phenomenon of shear links being attached not on the top
best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the comments, the third column says, "Is shear links found", they say "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation.  Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto the what you call the main bar is because there is a cover professory. The control of the what you call the main bar is because there is a rover zone.  A I don't understand. Why?  Roy The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main har on top, because there is a roquirement of a cover zone on top of the main bar?  A No, no, no, no. fall construction work, the shear link was tied onto the main bar.  The shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be been considered by the shear link. It was not — so I don't understand why the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be below, not on the top layer.  A Lotan accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  Back I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. I amay situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why	7	That's the purpose of this. Of course, I was not	7	main bar but on the bar
they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation.  Jo (). The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto the main bar is because there is a cover to concrete, a cover zone.  A. I don't understand. Why?  Ro (). The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top of that which had to be filled with top, of the main bar?  A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  The shear link was tied onto the main bar.  A. No, no, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  Thanks, That's helpful.  Thanks, That's helpful.  MR SHIEH: I may change the language a bit because we are no longer talking about whether it's top or whatever.  Thanks, That's helpful.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it died on the top layer, but even if it is not a good practice.  Thanks on the top layer, but even if it is not a look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar, You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Popen the definition of the shear links were according to Dr. Law's report, if we look at what we call exhibit JL-LE3 yes - we see actually the opening.  A. Vex. I accept that.  A. Yex. I accept that.  Bexhibit JL-LE3 yes - we see actually the opening.  Copring arthe slab softir, which he hash we call which the slab shar we call which the slab shar bar we are looking to wowards above rather than below, and that's why all the coordination of the wash shar shar bar bar was a loo	8	involved, but this is done by the MTR. They try their	8	A. Okay.
they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation.  Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto the main bar on top of that which had to be filled with correcte, a cover zone.  A. I don't understand. Why?  A. No, no, no, no, no, no, no, no, no all construction work, the shear link was tool to the main bar.  No, no, no, no, no, no, no all construction work, the shear link was tool to the shear link was tied onto the main bar.  Page 174  A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at the shear links, the reason why the year move around is the shear link, the was not hooked onto the top layer, Learn still accept it. I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side of for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your and side 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear of the work passed on the content of the course of the course have a counting to Drain serves accutally the opening.  A. Ceaping the slab solfit', which means we are looking up according to my understandly, the tiel ins says according to my understandly the opening.  Commission arises.  A. Hain's you sow understand, because you are looking up on the soffit.  Commissionaries.  A. I think you sow understand, because you are looking up on the soffit.  MS IIIEI I Sa yes — we see actually and book and that lie line sabove rather than below, and that's why all the conclusion for worksher it has ab	9	best to locate the shear links, and if you look at the	9	Q on the underneath layer did exist; do you accept
12 by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation.   13 Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto the wint you call the main bar is because there is a cover 15 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   16 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   17 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   18 zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on the soffit.	10	comments, the third column says, "Is shear links found",	10	that?
13 Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto what you call the main bar is because there is a cover to not pof that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.   16	11	they said "No", and I have to accept the investigation	11	A. Yes, I accept that.
what you call the main bar is because there is a cover zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone.  17 A. I don't understand. Why?  18 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on the soffit.  21 A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link was told.  22 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be the about the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be thooked onto the layer of below, not on the top layer.  22 A. Okay. This investigation was done—if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  23 Q. You have raised two distinct issues done the top layer, Lan still accept it. I will not condemn it.  24 I she bar links, the reason why they can move around is the bar links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the were not tied by steel wires	12	by MTR. I don't think I can doubt their investigation.	12	MR CHEUK: I stand to be corrected, but according to
15 zone on top of that which had to be filled with concrete, a cover zone. 16 concrete, a cover zone. 17 A. I don't understand. Why? 18 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, of the main bar? 21 A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar. 22 O. Not in a slab, I was told. 23 Q. Not in a slab, I was told. 24 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be to see the shear link. It was not — so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. 25 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 26 A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at this, this is done by Leightion; right? 27 below, not on the top layer. 28 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, be the confusion arises. 29 C. Yes, but those shear link disappeared. 30 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 41 A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at this, this is done by Leightion; right? 42 below, not on the top layer. 43 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, that even if it is not hooked on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the main har. 44 A. I mat means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at it. There's no steel wires. 45 That's a possibility, Pat. 46 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires. 46 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they were fied o	13	Q. The reason why the shear links could not be hooked onto	13	Dr Lau's report, if we look at what we call
16 concrete, a cover zone. 17 A. I don't understand. Why? 18 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top of the main bar? 20 A. No, no, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar. 21 Q. Not in a slab, I was told. 22 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. 23 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 24 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? 25 below, not on the top layer. 26 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, to an still accept it. I will not condemn it. 26 If should be though the hook should be hooked onto the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. 27 But the thing is, this is not a good practice. 28 If should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. 29 (a. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they were renot tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can lable of or the time being; right? 20 (b. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they were renot tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can lable of or the time being; right? 20 (c. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they were renot tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can lable of the time being; right? 21 (c. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. I had understood that may but my point 22 (c. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied of the outer bar or the next one in? 25 (c. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether or the part of the next layer, as a matter of fact, shear or the next layer? 26 (c. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether or the pare tied or not tied. Let's	14	what you call the main bar is because there is a cover	14	exhibit JL1-E3 yes we see actually the opening,
17 A. I don't understand. Why? 18 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on the soffit.  A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  A. A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  Page 174  1 able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared.  3 Q. Can we look at your slide 33.  4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  5 this, this is done by Leighton; right?  6 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, look the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the main bar.  11 It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  12 But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  13 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not	15	zone on top of that which had to be filled with	15	according to my understanding, the title line says
18 Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on top of the main bar?  21 A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  22 Q. Not in a slab, I was told.  23 Q. Not in a slab, I was told.  24 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  1 able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared.  2 Q. Can we look at your slide 33.  4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  6 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, Lean still accept it. I will not condemn it.  11 It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  12 But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  13 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at it. There's no steel wires.  13 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  22 A. Okay.  3 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  4 A. Okay on the soffit.  4 A. I this is done be flam understood that Thanks. That's helpful.  5 A. I this seplous.  5 A. I this soffit.  5 A. I this shelpful.  5 A. I this is done be leanguage a bit because we are no longer talking about whether it's top or whatever, but my point.  5 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied of the burn beaut whether it's top or whatever, but my point.  6 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  7 A. I understand. Don't worry.  10 MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice	16	concrete, a cover zone.	16	"Opening at the slab soffit", which means we are looking
top of the main bar?  1 A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  2 Q. Not in a slab, I was told.  2 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. Q. Can we look at your slide 33.  A. O. No, no the soffit.  Page 174  Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer. A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. If's not good, but still I will not condemn it. If's not good, but still I will not condemn it. If's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good but still I will not condemn it. It's not good but still I will not condemn it. It's not good that it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether ti's top or whatever, but my point  TOMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied or the outer bar or the next one in?  MR SHIEH: Cormet. Is it tied to the first bar you see or the bar in the level after that first layer?  COMMISSI	17	A. I don't understand. Why?	17	towards above rather than below, and that's why all the
top of the main bar?  1 top, of the main bar?  2 top, of the main bar?  2 top, of the main bar?  2 top, on, on, on. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  2 top, on in a slab, I was told.  2 top, on in a slab, I was told.  3 top, on, on, on. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar.  2 top, on in a slab, I was told.  4 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  1 able to see the shear link. It was not — so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared.  2 Q. Can we look at your slide 33.  4 A. Okay. This investigation was done — if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  5 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  8 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the main bar. That means it should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  10 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  2 A. Okay.  3 One the soffit.  2 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. I had understood that Thanks. Thanks e harging about whether it's top or whatever, but my point —  Page 176  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Very, and I recognise that in all the outer bar of the next one in?  MR SHIEH: I may change the language a bit because we are no longer talking about whether it's top or whatever, but my point —  Page 176  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  1 Understand. Don't wory.  MR SHIEH: But leaving asi	18	Q. The shear links cannot be hooked onto the main bar on	18	confusion arises.
21 A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link must be hooked onto the main bar. 22 Q. Not in a slab, I was told. 23 Q. Not in a slab, I was told. 24 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  1 able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. 3 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? 5 below, not on the top layer. 6 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer, Lean still accept it. I will not condemn it. 11 It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. 12 But the thing is, this is not a good practice. 13 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is 10 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right? 2 A. Okay. 3 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	19	top, because there is a requirement of a cover zone on	19	A. I think you now understand, because you are looking up
22 must be hooked onto the main bar. 23 Q. Not in a slab, I was told. 24 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  25 muderstand why the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. 3 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? 4 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer. 5 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, transtill accept it. I will not condemn it. 5 But the thing is, this is not a good practice. 6 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is the shear links, the reason why they can move around is for the time being; right? 2 A. Okay. 2 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  2 Thanks. That's helpful. 2 MR SHIEH: It may change the language a bit because we are no longer talking about whether it's top or whatever; to por whatever; top on whatever, but my point  Page 174  2 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied of the outer bar or the next one in?  3 MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first layer?  4 the outer bar or the next one in?  5 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  5 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  6 Leves, we are looking upwards from the soffit.  7 MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  7 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  8 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  9 A. I understand. Don't worry.  10 MR SHIEH: But leavel after that first layer?  11 MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first layer?  12 MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  13 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  14 the sex urally not hooked on the first layer?  25	20	top of the main bar?	20	on the soffit.
23 Q. Not in a slab, I was told. 24 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  1 able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. 2 understand why the shear link disappeared. 3 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer. A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. If's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. But the thing is, this is not a good practice. First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is look at it. There's no steel wires.  19 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  2 A. Okay. Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  2 Inat's a possibility. Jest the language a bit because we are no longer talking about whether it's top or whatever, but whether it's top or the next one in?  2 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.	21	A. No, no, no. In all construction work, the shear link	21	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. I had understood that
24 A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  1 able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared. 3 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? 6 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer. 8 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto 4 the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. 11 It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. 12 But the thing is, this is not a good practice. 13 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is look at it. There's no steel wires. 19 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right? 20 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	22	must be hooked onto the main bar.	22	Thanks. That's helpful.
A. This is another reason why I have a bit of concern. If the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be  Page 174  able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared.  Q. Can we look at your slide 33.  A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer. A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. It's not good will be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	23	Q. Not in a slab, I was told.	23	MR SHIEH: It may change the language a bit because we are
Page 174  Page 174  Page 175  Page 176  Page 176  Page 176  Page 177  Page 177  Page 176  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied or the outer bar or the next one in?  MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first bar you see or the bar in the level after that first layer?  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied or the outer bar or the next one in?  MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first bar you see or the bar in the level after that first layer?  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, and I recognise that in all the see, we are looking upwards from the soffit.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links onto the sear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Page 176  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied or the outer bar or the next one in?  MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first bar you see or the bar in the level after that first layer?  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you	24		24	no longer talking about whether it's top or whatever,
able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't understand why the shear link disappeared.  Q. Can we look at your slide 33.  A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, L' can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  First of all, the hook should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	25	the shear link was tied onto the main bar, we should be	25	but my point
2 understand why the shear link disappeared. 3 Q. Can we look at your slide 33. 4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right? 5 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer. 8 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. 11 It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. 12 But the thing is, this is not a good practice. 13 First of all, the hook should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires. 14 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right? 2 A. Okay. 2 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  2 the outer bar or the next one in? 3 MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first bar you see or the bar it tied to the first bar you see or the bar it tied to the first bar you see or the bar it tied to the first baryou see or the bar it the bar in the level after that first layer?  5 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  4 MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  6 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  9 A. I understand. Don't worry.  10 MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer?  12 A. I agree.  13 the outer bar or the next layer?  14 Leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer; as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these		Page 174		Page 176
Q. Can we look at your slide 33.  A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  3 MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first bar you see or the bar in the level after that first layer?  4 the bar in the level after that first layer?  5 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  4 A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  4 A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  4 A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  4 A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called to the first bar you said what in all these, we are looking upwards from the soffit.  MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it it do to the first bar you see or the bar in the level after that first layer?  MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it it do to the first bar you see or the bar in the level after that first layer?  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called to the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it	1	able to see the shear link. It was not so I don't	1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: All we are saying is: is it tied or
4 A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at this, this is done by Leighton; right?  5 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  8 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  11 It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  12 But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  13 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  19 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  20 A. Okay.  21 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	2	understand why the shear link disappeared.	2	the outer bar or the next one in?
this, this is done by Leighton; right?  Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer below, not on the top layer.  A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, and I recognise that in all these, we are looking upwards from the soffit.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	3	Q. Can we look at your slide 33.	3	MR SHIEH: Correct. Is it tied to the first bar you see or
6 Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer 7 below, not on the top layer. 8 A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto 9 the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top 10 layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. 11 It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. 12 But the thing is, this is not a good practice. 13 First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main 14 bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in 15 this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at 16 the shear links, the reason why they can move around is 17 they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can 18 look at it. There's no steel wires. 19 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether 20 they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side 21 for the time being; right? 22 A. Okay. 23 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  6 these, we are looking upwards from the soffit.  7 MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  9 A. I understand. Don't worry.  10 MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  14 Links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  15 Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	4	A. Okay. This investigation was done if you look at	4	the bar in the level after that first layer?
below, not on the top layer.  A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.  COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	5	this, this is done by Leighton; right?	5	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, and I recognise that in all
A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it. It's not good, but still I will not condemn it. But the thing is, this is not a good practice. But the thing is, this is not a good practice. First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	6	Q. Yes, but those shear links were hooked onto the layer	6	these, we are looking upwards from the soffit.
the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  A. I understand. Don't worry.  MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	7	below, not on the top layer.	7	MR SHIEH: So when I say below, it's actually above.
layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.  It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  But the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter  of fact we could see that it happened that these shear  links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen  stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	8	A. I can accept that. In fact, they should be hooked onto	8	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Understood.
It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  But the thing is, this is not a good practice.  First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  11 correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree.  12 You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  22 Q. Thank you.  23 A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	9	the top layer, but even if it is not hooked on the top	9	A. I understand. Don't worry.
But the thing is, this is not a good practice. First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  12 the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter of fact we could see that it happened that these shear links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but the next layer?  A. I agree. Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	10	layer, I can still accept it. I will not condemn it.	10	MR SHIEH: But leaving aside whether or not it is called
First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	11	It's not good, but still I will not condemn it.	11	correct or good practice to hook the shear links onto
bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	12	But the thing is, this is not a good practice.	12	the very first main bar or the next layer, as a matter
this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. I agree.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	13	First of all, the hook should be hooked onto the main	13	of fact we could see that it happened that these shear
the shear links, the reason why they can move around is they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen thooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	14	bar. That means it should be turned 90 degrees, but in	14	links were actually not hooked onto the first layer but
they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  17  Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  22  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	15	this case it is not. In many situations, when I look at	15	the next layer?
look at it. There's no steel wires.  Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  18 shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  21 A. That's a possibility, yes.  22 Q. Thank you.  23 A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	16	the shear links, the reason why they can move around is	16	A. I agree.
19 Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether 20 they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side 21 for the time being; right? 22 A. Okay. 23 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your 24 slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear 29 stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were 20 hooked on the next layer; do you accept that? 21 A. That's a possibility, yes. 22 Q. Thank you. 23 A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is 24 not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	17	they were not tied by steel wires onto the bar. You can	17	Q. You agree that? Therefore, given this phenomenon, to
they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?  A. That's a possibility, yes.  Q. Thank you.  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	18		18	shape the opening in the L shape that we have seen
for the time being; right?  A. Okay.  Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  21 A. That's a possibility, yes.  22 Q. Thank you.  23 A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	19	Q. You have raised two distinct issues. One is whether	19	stands the risk of missing out on shear links that were
22 A. Okay. 23 Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your 24 slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear 22 Q. Thank you. 23 A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is 24 not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	20	they are tied or not tied. Let's leave that to one side	20	hooked on the next layer; do you accept that?
Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear  A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	21	for the time being; right?	21	A. That's a possibility, yes.
slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear 24 not based on one or two photographs. They are based on	22	A. Okay.	22	Q. Thank you.
	23	Q. But you said that on the basis of what you see in your	23	A. That's a possibility. But the conclusion from MTR is
25 links were indeed hooked not onto the main bar on top 25 40 openings, and quite a lot of the openings are in the	24	slide 33, as you can see, as a matter of fact, shear	24	not based on one or two photographs. They are based on
	25	links were indeed hooked not onto the main bar on top	25	40 openings, and quite a lot of the openings are in the

	Page 177
1	
1	honeycomb area, and they are much bigger than 1 metre by
2	1 metre, and they are much deeper. Some of them are
3	358, more than 300 millimetre deep into the concrete.
4	They did not find any shear links.
5	So it is prudent to assume that they are not there
6	in the assessment, and this is the conclusion by MTR;
7	it's not the conclusion by me, it's the conclusion by
8	MTR.
9	MR SHIEH: There are one or two small points that I may wish
10	to pick up, but given the time, perhaps it would be
11	an appropriate time to take the break.
12	CHAIRMAN: Do you have the one or two small points ready or
13	would you like to think about them?
14	MR SHIEH: I need to think about them and maybe I don't need
15	to ask them and maybe to ask them now would be
16	counter-productive.
17	CHAIRMAN: Very good.
18	Doctor, we are sorry we are going to have to ask you
19	to come back tomorrow morning but we will have to do
20	that.
21	WITNESS: No problem. I'm happy to help, if I can.
22	CHAIRMAN: So we will adjourn until tomorrow morning at
23	10 am. Thank you.
24	(5.05 pm)
25	(The hearing adjourned until 10.00 am the following day)
23	(The hearing adjourned until 10.00 and the following day)
	Page 178
1	INDEX
2	PAGE
3	DR LAU CHI WANG, JAMES (on former oath)1
4	Presentation by DR LAU (continued)1
5	Examination-in-chief by MR KHAW27
6	Examination by MR PENNICOTT32
7	Cross-examination by MR SHIEH120
8	Gross Chaimmaton by Witt STIEET
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	
25	